

These so-called governments are in reality only great bands of robbers and murderers, organized, disciplined, and constantly on the alert.

Lysander Spooner, 1869

A right, to be truly so, must be right in itself; yet many things have obtained the name of rights, which are originally founded in wrong.

Thomas Paine, 1780

The RESISTER™

The Political Warfare Journal of the Special Forces Underground

Volume V

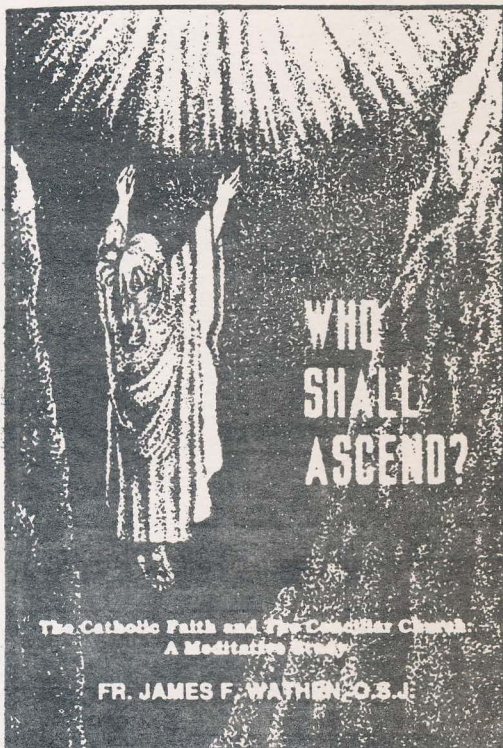
Winter/Spring 2000

Number 4



PUBLISHED QUARTERLY BY
JOHN P. ZENGER PRESS, LTD.

\$ 15.00



NOW AVAILABLE...

A Book You
Will Want To Read...

WHO SHALL ASCEND?

Fr. James F. Wathen, O.S.J.

A Treatise on The Catholic Faith
& The Conciliar Church

A Companion Book to *The Great Sacrilege* by the Same Author

Chapters dealing with...the Dogma of Faith, Moral Responsibility, Charity & Justice, Pacifism & the Morality of War, Socialism, the Demise of Communism, the Second Vatican Council, the Conciliar Popes, Sedevacantism, the present duty of Catholics, and other subjects—680 pages, in paperback. Both *Who Shall Ascend?* and *The Great Sacrilege* are essential reading for serious-minded Catholics.

- *Who Shall Ascend?* \$35.00 (P&H \$3.00)
- *The Great Sacrilege* \$10.00 (P&H \$1.50)
- You can receive both titles for \$40.00 (P&H \$4.50)

USE THE COUPON BELOW, ORDER BY CHECK OR MONEY ORDER

Yes, please send me: _____ copies of *Who Shall Ascend?*

_____ copies of *The Great Sacrilege*

NAME _____

STREET ADDRESS _____

CITY _____ STATE _____ ZIP _____

Enclosed is my check or money order for \$ _____

Payable to: PRIORY of ST. JOHN the BAPTIST Book Fund
3014 S. Third Street
Louisville, Kentucky 40208
Phone (502) 637-3839 / Fax (502) 634-9530

Book(s) will be sent immediately. This flyer may be copied; selling these books is an apostolate for us.

Publisher

John Peter Zenger

Managing Editor

SFC Steven M. Barry, USA (Ret.)

Associate Editor

Susan L.M. Huck, Ph.D.;

Contributing Editors

CDR Gerald Atkinson, Ph.D., USN (Ret.)

Samuel Nicholson;

Ingrid Rimland Ed.D.;

John Bolton

Research Department

The Aunts Research Associates;

McCann Research Associates

Illustrator

Michael Paul; McClinton

Advertising & Marketing

Peter Yarborough

Distribution

Sandy Brighton

ISSN: 1099-9140

The RESISTER is published quarterly by Special Forces Underground and John P. Zenger Press. Address correspondence to: Boxholder, PO Box 35046, Fayetteville, North Carolina 28303, U.S.A. Subscription price: U.S., \$50.00; Foreign, \$US75.00; Library, \$150.00 per year. Single copy; \$15.00. The editor will consider unsolicited material, but is not obligated to acknowledge receipt or to return manuscripts. Any contributor who is not notified by *The RESISTER* within 90 days after submitting a manuscript may assume that *The RESISTER* is unable to publish the material. Copyright © 2000 by *The RESISTER*. All rights reserved. Requests to reprint or republish any article in this issue, by any means or method now known, or invented in the future, must be submitted in writing to the publisher.

Statement of Editorial Policy

The philosophy of *The Resister* is straightforward: Individual rights, strict constitutional construction, limited republican government, nationalism, isolationism and freedom of enterprise; in short, the principles upon which America was founded. We oppose: Socialism, atheism, naturalism, egalitarianism, feminism, democracy, internationalism, Zionism and the United Nations; in short, the ideologies of all tyrannies.

These so-called governments are in reality only great bands of robbers and murderers, organized, disciplined, and constantly on the alert.
Lysander Spooner, 1869

A right, to be truly so, must be right in itself; yet many things have obtained the name of rights, which are originally founded in wrong.
Thomas Paine, 1780

The RESISTER

Volume V

Winter/Spring 2000

Number 4

CONTENTS

FEATURES

Correspondence 03

Editorials & Commentaries

Race and the Military 12

Thinking About Suppressed History 15

America's Death By 1,000 Cuts 17

Horror Quotes 34

Lebensraum! 38

Commentaries By Readers 43

Periodic Intelligence Report

Alcohol Related Incident 47

On the Other Hand... 48

Social Engineers 50

Stop the Press! 51

The Marxist Origins of the Military's EO Commissariat 51
by Dr. Gerald Atkinson, CDR, USN (Ret.)

Books & Reviewables

Our Very Own Madame Mao? 95

I Want My Money Back! 97

Feileadh Mohr (A Fashion Review) 98

An Accidental Truth 99

The ANTI-FEDERALIST

Boas, the Destroyer 57

by SFC Steven M. Barry, USA (Ret.)

"Kill the Farmer, Kill the Boer!" 66

by Aida Parker

The Face of the New South Africa 69

by Aida Parker

An Object Lesson About Negro Government 78

by Aida Parker

Rum Gunpowder and Blood 80

(extract)

A Letter From the Simon Weasel Center 82

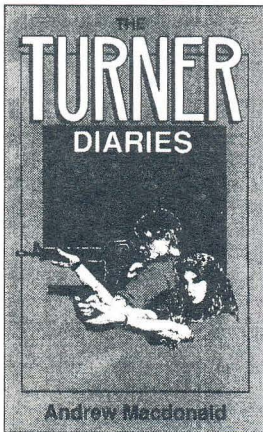
by Steven M. Barry, USA (Ret.)

The PARTISAN

The Defense of Towns 85

by Colonel G.A. Wade, M.C.

What will *you* do when they come to take *your* guns?



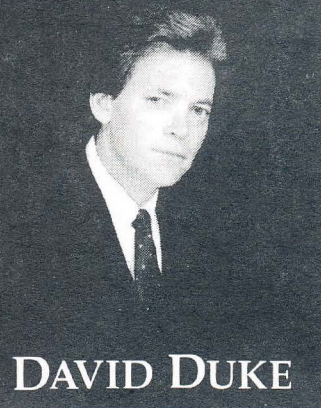
When, in the not-too-distant future, the U.S. bans the private possession of firearms and stages the Gun Raids to round up suspected gun owners, Earl Turner and his fellow patriots are forced underground. The hated Equality Police begin hunting them down, but the patriots fight back with a campaign of sabotage and assassination. As the struggle escalates an all-out race war occurs, with the government enlisting the non-White minorities to put down the White rebels. Turner and his comrades suffer terribly, but their ingenuity and boldness in devising and executing new methods of guerrilla warfare lead to an eventual victory of cataclysmic intensity and worldwide scope.

This is the book which the FBI and the controlled media have been claiming is the "blueprint" for everything from the Oklahoma City bombing to the takeover of the U.S. government by "White extremists." It is the "Bible" of the "racist right," they say. It is the book most hated and feared by the gun-control crowd.

Too many things predicted in the book have been coming true, they believe, and they're afraid that if more people read the book the rest of it also may come true. Actually, says the author, the book is merely a vehicle, in the form of an exciting novel about urban guerrilla warfare and revolution, for his ideas about race and society. You'll have to read it for yourself to see who's right.

THE TURNER DIARIES 211 pages soft cover \$12.95

MY AWAKENING



DAVID DUKE

This is the decade's most controversial book by the officer seeker most hated by the mainstream media. David Duke's book is essentially three books in one:

First, Duke explains how he came to believe that Blacks and Whites are irreconcilably different. He then goes on to review and analyze historical and scientific research up to the present, concerning IQ, crime, personality differences, how differences evolved, and much more. You will be surprised.

In the second part Duke covers the Jewish question including: Jews' relationship to bolshevism and their activities in the former USSR; Jewish 'supremacism' from biblical days to the present; Jews in the US communist, civil rights, immigration, and feminist movements; Jewish media control; the true nature and cause of anti-Semitism; Israel; and Zionism. Comprehensive and interesting if not shocking.

The third part of *My Awakening* is more autobiographical and includes a history of Duke's radical political activities from his joining the Klan in high school, to founding a nationalist party after traveling to Laos during the Vietnam war, to organizing an updated Klan group, and finally to founding of the National Association for the Advancement of White People. Duke covers his successes and setbacks in Louisiana and national politics.

My Awakening is carefully researched with over 1000 references and 130 illustrations. Read it if you dare.
736 pp hard cover \$29.95

"White Power, White Pride!"

The White Separatist Movement in the United States



Betty A. Dobratz and Stephanie L. Shanks-Merle

WHITE POWER, WHITE PRIDE: THE WHITE SEPARATIST MOVEMENT IN THE UNITED STATES by Dobratz and Shanks-Merle. Two college professors have written the first relatively unbiased book about today's White nationalist movement in America. There have been dozens of books on this subject, but until this book they have been written by those who, for the most part, never left their Manhattan apartments or Beverly Hills condos and never even bothered to interview any White nationalists. The authors of *White Power, White Pride* not only conducted many interviews, but also they attended many of the meetings and annual get-togethers of the various groups. They name the major players and describe the major groups with major sections on history, ideology, protest, and violence. Covered are four main divisions: Ku Klux Klan, National Socialists, Skinheads, and Christian Identity. The authors make a clear distinction between the groups' actual belief of White separatism versus the media's false label of White supremacy. They also show that there is a distinction between the media's label "racism" and the actual ideology of these groups, which is racialism. A book not to be missed if you want to know what is going on in America.

364 pp hard cover \$33.00

- GERMANY MUST PERISH by Kaufman—1941 book outlining plan to sterilize all Germans. 60 pp soft cover \$4.95
- MY COMMANDO OPERATIONS by Skorzeny—Autobiography of Hitler's and probably history's greatest and most feared commando leader including insights into major German operations. 332 pp hard cover \$35.00
- RACE by John Baker—By an Oxford scholar. Best comparison of Whites and Africans. 623 pp hard cover \$24.95
- ORIGINS OF THE SECOND WORLD WAR by Prof A J P Taylor—Exposes the true origins of WW2 and how the US was suckered into an unnecessary, bloody war with Germany. "Superlatively written." 298 pp soft cover \$14.00
- BEHIND COMMUNISM by Britton—Exposes ethnic group behind communist movement. 94 pp soft cover \$3.95
- THE INTERNATIONAL JEW by Henry Ford—Top US industrialist's famous research. 4 books 1023 pp soft \$32.00
- RACE, INTELLIGENCE, AND BIAS IN ACADEME by Pearson—Leftist & minorities run US univs. 304 pp soft \$17.50
- TIGER ACE by Simpson. Story of Michael Wittman a farm boy who became history's greatest tank commander. He destroyed 138 tanks and 132 antitank guns before being killed by Shermans. Deluxe hard cover book. \$35.00
- MYTHS OF THE NORSEMEN by Guerber—Rich detail on Thor, Odin, Yggdrasil, etc. 397 pp soft cover \$10.95
- JEWISH POWER by J J Goldberg—Arthur Goldberg's son discusses their power in the US. 458 pp soft cover \$14.95
- THE ALAMO by John Meyers—Best account of fighting Mexicans to capture Texas. 240 pp soft cover \$9.95
- BEYOND GOOD AND EVIL by Nietzsche—Philosophy of race, peoples, gender, etc. 239 pp soft cover \$10.95
- BRAVOS OF THE WEST by Meyers—True story of US's wildest/boldest pioneers & cowboys. 467 pp soft \$14.95
- KNIGHTS OF THE REICH—Story of WW2 Germany's 27 greatest warriors: stuka, fighter, and night fighter pilots, tank commanders, submariners, & generals. Rudel alone destroyed 500 Russian tanks. 352 pp hard cover \$29.95

Shipping & Handling: In the USA add \$3.00 for first book, then 50¢ per book.

Foreign Orders: For details send \$2.00 for main catalog.

Please print name and mailing address clearly.

Send check or money order (no COD's) to:

Hours of reading enjoyment in 80-page catalog

CATALOG—Here are over 600 books and tapes that prove that today's problems are not just caused by well-meaning liberals. The cause is much deeper. The news media are not biased because they are ignorant. Includes the best and most reliable and trustworthy books from both underground and major publishers. Many of these you won't be able to find anywhere else. The famous, hard-hitting article, "Who Rules the Media?," is included in every 80-page catalog. Regularly \$2 for a catalog, but FREE until 12-31-1999 if you mention the magazine *The Resister*.

<http://www.natvan.com> or <http://www.natall.com>



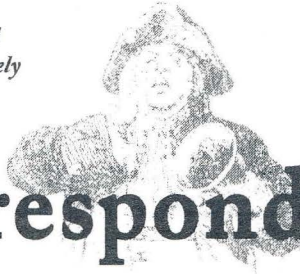
NATIONAL VANGUARD BOOKS, Dept RR • POB 330 • Hillsboro WV 24946

The law perverted! ...The law, I say, not only turned from its proper purpose but made to follow and entirely contrary purpose!

Frederic Bastiat

As usurpation is the exercise of power which another hath a right to, so tyranny is the exercise of power beyond right, which nobody can have a right to.

John Locke, 1681



Correspondence

Letter From the Editor

American Negro Carnage Fund

Surgeon General David Satcher, the second Bell Curve proof that Negroes must never be permitted to practice medicine on Whites, recently declared that Negro propensity for puerile and violent behavior is, according to the Jewish operated Associated Press, one of the "leading health indicators" — that address a broad range of health and, one might argue, *social* concerns." (Emphasis added.) No kidding.

We are discouraged from pondering why America needs a "Surgeon General" (who neither practices surgery nor is a general) in the first place, let alone why every "Surgeon General" appointed during this administration has been a Negro. However, I know why. It is because "our" government really does hate us.

The Surgeon Negro's "Healthy People 2010" (he means Healthy Negro 2010, but we're expected to believe that "people" means everyone) program will "target," among other genetically inherited Negro behavior problems, "...substance abuse, sexual behavior, homicides..." and basically every other antisocial behavior Negroes excel at without the slightest effort. "The underlying premise of Healthy People 2010 is that the health of the individual is inseparable from the health of the larger community." That's true; the more healthy Negroes we have running around loose and unsupervised the more squalid and unhealthy become our communities.

Among Surgeon Negro Satcher's concerns is the elimination of "racial disparities in health by 2010." You see,

genes, according to Lysenkoist Satcher, discriminate. Biology is 'bigoted.' "Americans of all racial and ethnic groups are healthier..." we are told, "but considerable disparities exist among whites and other races." That is also true. Surgeon Negro Satcher does not say it, but one of those disparities is that Negroes have a very high bullet wound survival rate. Generally, that is because about 10,000 times per year Negroes shoot each other with low power, small caliber weapons. That is clearly unacceptable.

Because "gun violence" is considered by the Surgeon Negroes' office to be a "national health problem," of "epidemic" proportions, in the spirit of community health, and out of compassion for the Negroes' genetically inherited behavior problems compounded by their unintelligent weapon selection, The Resister is starting the American Negro Carnage Fund.

Here is how the American Negro Carnage Fund works. Select one of your spare high power, large capacity, big bore weapons. Load it and toss it on the passenger's seat. Drive "across the tracks" and park your car at a convenience store with the highest sales of Colt Malt Liquor and Wild Rose wine, or park it near the "public" housing with the highest crack sales. (Just ask any cop, he can tell you where to go.) Leave your car unlocked and unattended for, say, ten minutes. Return after that time and drive home whistling a happy tune. (Believe me, they will steal the gun, not the car. I've already tried it — it

works.) You have just donated to the American Negro Carnage Fund. Entrepreneurs could donate crates of big bore weapons and pass them out from the back of trucks.

If enough people donate we can solve the problem of high medical costs due to the systemically high rate of Negro gunshot wound recovery. And we all know that lower medical costs make for a healthier community. Instead of the \$50,000 or so it costs to treat just one Negro wounded by a small caliber weapon, we can spend \$100 or so to haul the recipient of an American Negro Carnage Fund donation to the city dump. That's quite a savings!

What about "The Children?" The American Negro Carnage Fund has a program designed just for them. Simply toss loaded .38 revolvers into the basketball courts where "Disadvantaged Youth" hang out, or sprinkle them around "Head Start" school playgrounds. Even a seven-year-old can handle a .38, and loaded with wad cutters their "health problems" can be solved too.

And remember the American Negro Carnage Fund's motto: "A Bullet is a Terrible Thing to Waste."

For those of you unwilling to donate personal weapons to the American Negro Carnage Fund, you may send the equivalent cash donation for a new in the box, M-1911 A-1, or M-10 .38 (please specify if the donation is intended for adults or children), to:

American Negro Carnage Fund
PO Box 35046
Fayetteville, NC 28303

We'll make sure your donation reaches those who need it the most.

And remember the American Negro Carnage Fund's motto: "A Bullet is a Terrible Thing to Waste."

More (Yawn) Holocaust® Stuff -or- The Wrong Six Million

Sitting here listening to the self-described Mexican, Linda Ronstadt, and her pal Emmylou Harris (they're what, in their 70s now?) wail about "I don't know if God was a man, but if she is..." (and people wonder why I think women should be suppressed) while opening the mail. They have pretty voices, and make pleasant background noise, so I pretend they're normal. Meanwhile, back at the gulag...

...Another desperate plea for *geld* from the United States Holocaust® Memorial Museum arrived. This time the synagogue of America's National Religion wants \$5000. (Figure the odds!) I used to receive such mail from Walter Reich, professor of international affairs, ethics and human behavior (brainwashing!) at George Washington University, and former director of the United States Holocaust® Memorial Museum. He wanted my money because he claimed US Army Negroes were the first to liberate the Jews from those mean-old-Germans. It was a lie, but what a *great scam!* Negro heroes rescue Jewish "victims" from White Europeans who wanted to stay that way. It bilked hundreds of millions from publicly edjewcated suckers.

The most recent letter comes from the chairman of the United States Holocaust® Memorial Museum, Miles Lerman. (He's more important than a mere director. You see, I didn't respond last time, so now the *boss* is writing.) "Located a short walk from our (sic!) national memorials and museums of the Smithsonian Institution," Lerman writes, "The United States Holocaust® Memorial Museum occupies a site of national honor." Well, why shouldn't it, being the state church? It has been decreed forbidden *not* to have a Holocaust® synagogue. After all, the national Holocaust® religion would collapse without enforcement of the XIth

commandment, "Thou shalt bow and scrape before Jews — or else!"

The United States Holocaust® Memorial Museum, we are threatened in Lerman's extortion note, provides "every citizen with the opportunity to participate in this great national (sic) effort..." because "this is an American (sic!) museum..." to commemorate "how we (sic) failed to prevent catastrophe (sic)." Get it? (You'd better.) And just to make sure you do get it, the Jew religion promotes the "story of the evil that 400,000 American soldiers died fighting against..." What "evil" is Lerman referring to? Why, none other than anti-Bolshevism. In other words, the United States Holocaust® Memorial Synagogue is a reinforced concrete tomb dedicated to the wholesale butchering of an entire American generation who, according to Jews, stupidly died fighting their racial kindred at the behest of their mutual cultural and racial enemy. "[W]hat happened in the Holocaust®..." Lerman expects us to swallow without a whimper, "...happened in their world to people just like them. (SIC!!)"

"More than 13 million" *goyim*, manaces Lerman, "including one million (intellectually innocent) school children..." have already been herded through the stalls of that ideological abattoir. The mental slaughter "begins in the elevator" (I'll bet they're packed in like in a "gas chamber") where victims are transported in the Wayback Machine "...to the most incredible story mankind ever experienced." (Incredible means not to be believed — at least Lerman got that right.)

And what would I have gotten for my \$5000? "You will make possible profound experiences of human emotion that will remain with visitors for the rest of their lives." (Original emphasis.) Like the moron from North Dakota who sent \$35, and the family

of cretins from Colorado who sent \$50, and the public edjewcation civics class in Cleveland who raised \$200. "The list goes on," chirps Lerman. "Over 200,000 Americans from all 50 states" have paid their guilt-geld without a whimper. And if you pay your ideological extortion

you get "two passes to the Museum's Permanent Exhibition..." among other "benefits." (Original emphasis.) Oh, and you are expected to provide the names and addresses of two more potential extortion victims.

Maybe you have received the same solicitation from the United States Holocaust® Memorial Museum. They sent me two trading cards!

I have the *Buchenwald Weeping Jew* and the *Dachau Happy Jews* trading cards. Does anybody have the *Female Partisan Jewess Hung From A Lamppost*

trading card? I'll trade my *Dachau* card for it.

Speaking of Holocaust® Trading Cards...

When the United States Holocaust® Memorial Museum sent me their trading cards, they gave me a great idea. Because the Holocaust® is now the state religion, it is our duty to promote it and evangelize for it. After all, what good is a national religion if the nation isn't religious?

In the spirit of evangelizing, The Resister is going to start a whole line of merchandise and offer the goodies to the religious at Holesalecaust.

First on the list, of course, will be Shoah® brand trading cards. We anticipate printing about 6 million cards depicting the "persecution" of the only race on the face of this planet that

"More than 13 million" *goyim*, manaces Lerman, "including one million (intellectually innocent) school children..." have already been herded through the stalls of that ideological abattoir. The mental slaughter "begins in the elevator" (I'll bet they're packed in like in a "gas chamber")

has been universally despised throughout their entire history by every civilization they have ever squatted on. "It," only happens to them, you know, so Holocaust® brand trading cards will ensure that we "never forget" — why. Each card will be dedicated to a Holocaust® "victim" (don't worry, when we run out of names at about 350,000, we'll just make them up).

To ensure collectibility certain cards will be printed in very limited numbers. To ensure the kiddies get religion we are commissioning (bland, but nutritious) Auschwitz® brand Turnip Soup flavored bubble gum. (Pokémon, get it the boxcar!)

Other anticipated merchandise includes: Barbed wire jewelry for the ladies; "I Believe 6 Million" prayer shawls for the terminally stupid; blue and white striped PJ's; colorful triangle patches as everyday fashion accessories (pink for faggots, red for Communists, two [!] yellows for Jews — please include a copy of your *Ausweiss* for verification when ordering — etc.); Zyklon-B scented room fresheners, HO scale train sets complete with realistically packed boxcars; typhus cologne; Crematoria® brand ashtrays (with fake chimney!); you get the idea.

We are even exploring the possibility of a real estate deal to develop "Holy Caust® Haven" (a wholly owned subsidiary of the American Negro Carnage Fund), a rest home complete with medical care provided by the HMO, Mengele Medicine, Inc., and professional in-home services by the providers of Kapo Karegivers, Inc.

Is The Resister "Anti-Semitic?"

You may recall from my remarks in pervious "Letter From the Editor" shorts that The Resister research library is attempting to rescue and recover from obscurity the body of anti-Communist works dating from the early part of this century. Early in the collection effort it became obvious why the bulk of that body of literature had been "disappeared" from the public record; it identified *who* were the Communists.

When that vile Jewess, Bela Abzug, finally had the decency to die, what began as about a 500 word obituary turned into, as I pried into her execrable life, a major article. As her obituary progressed so inevitably did the research expand and, exponentially, my realization that America has a Big Problem. Uncovering what and who that Problem is was not a happy discovery, because if one names that particular Problem, one is instantly set-upon from all quarters by both the Pernicious Race and their stupidly obedient worshippers and one is instantly branded an "anti-Semite."

Now, lest you think that whilst researching the Big Problem I ran out and collected up books by notorious "anti-Semites" the truth of the matter is that I conducted a very sound, if limited, collection effort sticking to the most reputable and widely circulated anti-Communist authors of the early twentieth century. There was indeed a Problem. I then called a publisher from California I had met recently who specialized in the Problem and with who I had a long discussion about it and told him, "send it all." He did. I opened the *five boxes* and spread the books around the living room floor so I could take it all in. Looking at the rows, thumbing through titles, scanning subjects, finally coming to grips with the magnitude of the subject and the scope of devastation wreaked upon our civilization, all I could think was, "What an evil people."

Now if that sounds terribly intolerant that is because it is. Why should those who have willfully destroyed our civilization be tolerated? I would remind you that I didn't invent the willful acts of destruction inflicted upon our civilization by Jewish messianic Communism. That is exactly what is at stake here folks; the Jews, at least those making the decisions, consider *themselves*, in their racial/cultural/religious totality, to be the Messiahs, and their plan of "salvation" is one-world Judeo-Communism. Don't take my word for it. Look it up for yourself. It is a theme re-

peated over and over in their own literature.

Throughout this century anyone who wrote anything truly anti-Communist, or spoke publicly against Bolshevism, was immediately branded "fascist" or "anti-Semitic" — by Jews. Was there a pattern there? Of course there was, and that pattern still exists. Because to truly attack Communism one must attack its cause, not merely its effects; and when one attacks Communism's cause one immediately finds himself confronted with the Problem.

Here's just one example from our own history. It is no coincidence that the Roosevelt administration's New Deal was, at the time, called the Jew Deal. Franklin Delano Roosevelt's so-

called "Brain Trust," charged with planning the communization of America, was composed almost entirely of Jews. Beginning in 1933 anyone who expressed truly nationalist views, admired Germany's recovery (compared to

"our" own deliberately perpetuated depression), its justifiably ruthless suppression of Bolshevism, or simply opposed the Judaization of American government under that diseased criminal, was branded a "Nazi" — by Jews. I swear, if the *Nationalsozialist Deutsches Arbeiter Partei* had never existed, Jews would have had to have had one of their advertising firms invent it. There is a whole history out there, folks, that has been deliberately suppressed.

So, back to the original question: "Is The Resister anti-Semitic?" The accurate answer is, "No, The Resister holds no animosity toward Arabs."

What The Resister is is anti-Communist. If that gets it branded "anti-Semitic," well, consider the source.

The One-Eyed Jew

Do not attempt to adjust your dial. They control the horizontal. They control the vertical. Live broadcasts have finally become thoroughly Judaized. The Cabbala Broadcasting System (CBS)

What The Resister is is anti-Communist. If that gets it branded "anti-Semitic," well, consider the source.

is now digitally altering "live" pictures, in real time, for advertising or political purposes. Of course you're not supposed to notice, and if you are antisocial enough to notice, you're not expected to comment about it. You see, it's all "perfectly normal."

"Inserting digital images has become increasingly common in sports and entertainment programming," wrote Alex Kuczynski on 12 January 2000 in *The New York Times*. (I wouldn't know; I haven't watched Talmudvision for over four years, although I am informed by previously reliable sources that I am missing some "good programming." "Programming" — think about it.)

Kuczynski goes on to tell us that real time digital alteration of broadcasting has "generally been considered out of line on news shows" (for how long, by whom, *generally?*) until now.

The technique is called "branding," according to Steve Friedman (who "just happens to be..."), the executive producer of "The Early Show." Buildings, horse drawn carriages, first down markers, and skating rinks have all been "branded," real time, with the CBS logo according to Friedman. "It's a great way to do things," he enthused. (What *things?*) "Every day we have a different way of using it... And we haven't even scratched the surface of its uses yet."

I'll bet they haven't. Remember during the "live" broadcasts of the OKC bombing, when breathless reportrixes were moaning about the fate of "The Children" of the Quislings of our occupation government? In the background was a "billboard" with the all-to-convenient message, "Save the Children." Was it "live, or memorex?"

Who cares? Relax, sit back, eat kosher snacks — and drool. "It does not distort the content of the news," Friedman said, comparing the use of "branding" technology with earlier, vaguely alluded to "visual innovations," like news "graphics." Pavlov, move over!

Eric Shapiro (who "just happens to be..."), the director of the "CBS Evening News" and CBS News Special Events, assures dimwitted Talmudvision gazers that he "might" use the technology again on "Evening News," but in the spirit of benevo-

lence and far-sighted malfeasance "that the news division examines each case individually before putting the virtual logos on the air."

Further assuring us, "The technique, I find, works best if you put it someplace where there is intended to be something." (Intended, for *what*, by *whom?*)

It is bad enough the Squatter Race dictates what we know. Now they're manipulating *how* we know it.

Rejoin the real world. Turn off your Talmudvision. Better yet, treat it to a "Lubyanka Breakfast"

— a cigarette and a bullet in the back of the neck.

World Wide Woe

I have never come to grips with the World Wide Web. What, I ask you, is the attraction of reading anything on what amounts to television? Or maybe that is the attraction. Our means of obtaining information are now at the not too tender mercies of a generation whose stupid mothers plopped their planned 1.6 little beasts down before the Talmudvision and left them there all day to bask in the glow of the One-Eyed Jew.

So it should not surprise us that we now have a generation who considers it perfectly normal to get the bulk of their information from the equivalent of a television with (for practical purposes) an infinite number of channels ("sites"), or that the art of conversation is now reduced to incoherent babble in "chat rooms," or that the art of letter writing is reduced to a running dialogue of trivia on "e-mail," or that the art of debate is reduced to playground backbiting on "news groups."

"Man, you have to get The Resister on the web," I am constantly told. Setting aside my objection to giving away for nothing what takes three months of work to produce, an

associate warned me that at a minimum I had better buy *my own name* [!] before someone else did [!!] and

started putting out false information. Can you believe that? Has this society become so Judaized that a man's name is a product that can be bought and sold for the purpose of planting false information? I am reliably informed that is indeed the case.

After due consideration, I swallowed my bile, suppressed the urge to smear *wold* on by body and begin butchering geeks, and purchased the following web

address, <www.stevenbarry.com>; and to make sure, <www.theresister.com> (also, .net and .org), and <www.specialforcesunderground.com> (also, .net and .org). Now what? I don't know. I suppose if I have the damnable addresses I may as well put them to some good use, so expect a <www.theresister.com> web site sometime in the future.

Tom Chittum, author of *Civil War II* and <www.civilwartwo.com> fame has agreed to be the <www.theresister.com> web master. When will the site be active? I haven't a clue. What will be on it? I don't know. But I can tell you *who* will not be on it — me. Tom still refers to me as a "known Luddite" because of my loathing of the Anarchnet. That's unfair. I don't want to destroy the Anarchnet. I simply ignore it.

The Obnoxious Instrument...

Telephone, that is. I have a healthy disgust of the telephone, and all the "services" that truck with it. Like that most obscene of all intentionally rude "services" known as "call waiting." When I am talking with somebody on the phone and I hear that beep letting me know that I have suddenly become

Our means of obtaining information are now at the not too tender mercies of a generation whose stupid mothers plopped their planned 1.6 little beasts down before the Talmudvision and left them there all day to bask in the glow of the One-Eyed Jew.

popular, guess what I do? That's right, I ignore it. Of course there then comes the inevitable "Where were you? I was trying to call!" My response is always, "So?"

And if I've called someone and I hear that split-second blank air on their end, anticipating the inevitable, "Hang on a second, let me get rid of this," they invariably "switch hook" back to dead air. I've hung up. Why should I pay for a call to somebody so they can talk to someone else?

I have a theory. "Call waiting" was not added as a "convenience," it was added for the explicit purpose of encouraging rudeness; and, I suspect, so people could feel Important by putting other callers on hold, thus demonstrating their popularity to the held party.

Then there is "call forwarding." Now, if I have left the house to visit someone, why on earth would I interrupt that visit to talk on *their* telephone to somebody they probably don't know, or afflict the person I am visiting with calls to their home from complete strangers asking for me and relating to *my* business? That concept transcends rudeness, it is a blatant intrusion upon privacy. I suspect anyone who does that of being an insufferable egomaniac. "See," they want you to believe, "I'm so Important that my callers track me down wherever I go!" Sure. So when a visitor suddenly gets an Important Call I do what any sane man would do; I hang up. "Was that for me," the Important visitor will ask? "No," I respond. (Have you ever noticed that no one ever calls you first to ask permission to have their calls forwarded to your phone?)

Nor do I have an answering machine. I deeply resent talking machines. There is something fundamentally evil about them, but I haven't put my finger on it yet. If I am busy I simply don't answer the phone, and my concern about whom might be calling ranks number four on a list of three priorities.

I used to have one of those high-speed, low-drag, latest-technology-with-all-the-features-needed-by-Important-People telephones. I used it for a month. Then I took it into the back yard and served it a Lubyanka Breakfast and switched to an old Army ATT phone I found in a dumpster. But it is a push button.

After appealing to relatives and friends who retain dim recollections of a polite society, I now am the proud owner of an old, black ATT rotary phone. You remember them, and the more pleasant time they represent. No "call waiting," no "call forwarding," nor did the obnoxious instrument talk to you.

LETTERS FROM READERS

Your publication is an irrelevancy. You obviously have no interest in focusing on the issues that were important in earlier years in *The Resister*. Good riddance, I'm not renewing.

T. Jared
New York, NY

Response: What *The Resister* is is a rather fine screen filter. You did not sift through. I am sure you will enjoy sitting on the tailings pile reading publications relevant to you.

SMB

Reference: Issue Volume V, Number 3; talk about throwing down the gauntlet! Consider me enlisted - for the duration - with my thanks and gratitude.

B. Adackus
W. Melbourne, FL

P.S. My strong, unalterable stance vis-a-vis the new subscription rate, with much & due respect, is that you are being foolish. \$50.00? Teats on a boar. Dress parade stuff. I've already told you, you need to increase it to \$365.

P.P.S. Re: Dr. Ingrid Rimland. A Lady of giant stature, and exceptional talent(s) and unrelenting, fighting spirit, for THE Issue... White racial survival. Congratulations, for taking her aboard; great gain for the common Cause.

Response: We are indeed pleased to have Dr. Rimland aboard. She's a fighter. As to the subscription rate, if I thought I could get away with it I would increase it to \$365 bucks in a heartbeat. But then I would lose my distributors, who would find it next

to impossible to sell a 100 page magazine for \$90 at a gun show. I seriously considered increasing the rate to \$100 to take the pressure off the logistics of this thing. As those handful of subscribers who have dropped by for a cup of coffee can tell you, my cramped Spartan quarters fairly attest that TR is not a profit making concern. However, as usual, generous donations are always deeply appreciated.

SMB

I enjoy your publication immensely. Like you, I have been angry and frustrated to see what is being done to our country. That is, what is left of it. For some time I've sensed that an important part of the big picture is missing. I have studied and searched and just could not put my finger on it. Also, you and your publication came to the rescue.

You use to write about how you were so adamantly against any form of "racism." That didn't seem to fit with the rest of your message, which was right on. I have always considered the Negro to be one of our major problems. Your tone then suddenly changed, and I was somewhat shocked to read your opinions on the Jewish problem. (They having invented Communism, etc.). Well, I think my real break came when I read many exchanges between Kevin Jamison and yourself. He was infuriated that you would accept advertising from "those Nazis". That piqued my curiosity, so I decided to look into it. I sent for their catalog and subsequently ordered several dozen of their books. I've read a number of them so far. What an enlightening experience. I've finally been able to fill in some very large holes in this gigantic picture puzzle of the last couple of centuries. So many things that just did not fit, suddenly made sense. Race is the key. It is impossible to understand the problem without considering race. The Jewish race in particular.

I want to thank Mr. Jamison for turning me on to this store of knowledge. If he hadn't made such a fuss about "those Nazis" I probably never would have been curious enough to send for the National Vanguard catalog. He has done me a great service.

I was quite surprised when going through the latest catalog of "The Silent .45" that he (I don't remember his name) has decided not to carry your publication any more because of your recent turn to "racism." He said that his efforts to talk some sense into you have failed. How tragic that people who should know better talk like that.

I'm sure that his intentions are honorable. I'm sure he sees himself as a protector of the downtrodden, champion of the persecuted, etc. Well, that's exactly the way we're supposed to think. It makes us "feel" good. Our enemy, at all costs, does not want us to consider race. Except, of course the good stuff, such as the glories of "racial tolerance and "racial and cultural diversification" and miscegenation. We have all been brainwashed so thoroughly on the race issue that it takes real effort to overcome it. Only in the last half of this century or so, since we've become so "enlightened", has it become taboo to discuss racial issues. Led, of course, by the phony "Holocaust", the farce of the century. The Jews have done one hell of a job on us.

I can only begin to imagine all the flak you're getting on a daily basis because of your stand on all the many issues that you address. Please hang in there. Don't give up. You are making a difference. Patriots like you are few and your country needs you.

John C. Burian
Arlington, TX

From The Silent .45 I recently received a copy of Volume V, Number 2 of The Resister, Volume 2 of The Partisan, and a copy of *The Mitzvah* by Aaron Zelman. I must say I was much more impressed by the first of them than the latter two!

I really don't understand how there is any consistency in The Silent .45 discontinuing The Resister for "being racist" while at the same time carrying Zelman's book, which is so dripping with anti-Catholicism that they are obliged to think twice about the tone of their "novel" and include an epilog giving a *little* (very little) credit to the Catholics, although a book just came out calling Pius XII

"Hitler's Pope." (I was also a little nonplused at Zelman's giving credit for the founding of our great nation to a Jew!)

At any rate, I imagine The Partisan is simply another Hebraic 'vehicle' — pabulum for armchair conservatives, like NRA is pabulum for armchair gun owners. Co-opt; *divide et impera*....

I use to enjoy Instauration but it has become rather stale fare. Unfortunately *National Vanguard* magazine comes out rarely.

Well, at any rate, on these considerations, I decided to subscribe to The Resister. Please begin.

R. Cardwell
Post Falls, ID

Interjection: There are a number of interrelated issues in this and the previous letter that need to be amplified.

The proprietor of "The Silent .45" (a Protestant) stopped carrying The Resister because I would not recant racialism. The editor of The Partisan (a Jew) stopped carrying The Resister at his gun store because he objects to his tribe being held responsible for the destruction they have

wreaked upon Western civilization. Given that Protestants are responsible for America's race mixed squalor, and Jews are the "tolerance" ideologues behind it, I was not surprised when either dropped. The Resister has a unique quality about it. It is not intended to "educate." It is intended to filter out the clueless and the culpable.

As to Aaron Zelman's *The Mitzvah*, are we surprised that the guy who runs Jews for the Preservation of Firearms Ownership authors an anti-Catholic book? Or that Protestants flock to his organization like rats to a baited trap? Of course, Zelman knows his target audience. If you want an eye opener, order the booklet, *Gun Control in Germany, 1928 - 1945*, by Dr. William L. Pierce. It can be had from National Vanguard Books (see ad on page 2).

Nor was I surprised when *The Mitzva* was published almost coin-

cidentially with John Cornwell's, *Hitler's Pope: The Secret History of Pius XII* (New York, Viking, 1999). Cornwell, a post Vatican II neo-Protestant, laments writing this "ecumenist" apostasy just as evidences of Pius XII's beatitude are advancing His Holiness to sainthood. Quoting merely one example from Cornwell's filthy screed: "The significance of the Fátima cult in Pacelli's [Pius XII] thinking is its flavor of gnosticism (sic!)... where reside the Godhead, the Virgin Mary (sic!!)." (p. 273.) His work reeks of hundreds of other heretical and blasphemous examples which, blathered by a *Novus Ordo* "Catholic" are consistent with the New Religion. It is obvious Cornwell's book was edited by a Jew — or worse, a Protestant — because dogma clearly states that Mary is ven-

erated, not worshipped, and that Christ is the Godhead. [Dr. Ludwig Ott, *Fundamentals of Catholic Dogma* (Rockford, Tan Books, 1974 reprint of 1955 translation from the German), pp. 134 - 137.] Obviously, in Cornwell's sop to Jews, no one was expected to notice such gross errors, let alone

What does concern me is the abject naïveté among "patriots" regarding the race problem, and the too convenient "help" this so-called "movement" is getting from "friendly" Jews.

object.

Whether the owner of Silent .45 carries The Resister or not is his business, and whether the publisher of the pabulum, The Partisan (a title I suspect but cannot prove he "lifted" from The Resister's feature "The Partisan"), likes The Resister or not does not concern me. What does concern me is the abject naïveté among "patriots" regarding the race problem, and the too convenient "help" this so-called "movement" is getting from "friendly" Jews.

SMB

Reference: The Cyberspace Electronic Security Act of 1999. This proposed by the administration is the absolutely worst piece of proposed legislation of the decade. It is nothing more than an effort by the FBI, NSA, and CIA to gain access to citizens private corre-

spondence. The law is to prevent the use of encryption in the electronic mail media. In other words it is nothing more than a fishing expedition by government agencies to allow them to read your mail. The proposed law does not require a search warrant for obtaining encryption keys, and thus would allow snooping on your personal mail without notification to you.

The argument by security agencies that this legislation is necessary in order to prevent terrorism, crime, kidnapping, and money laundering, is specious to say the least. There are hundreds of ways outside of electronic transmission which may be utilized to transmit information, and funds, to others outside of the electronic media sphere. Snail mail, UPS, express services, radio transmission, short wave, laser beam, the list is endless.

There is no reason for the government to possess access to, or forbid the use of encryption technology. Furthermore like prohibition the proposed legislation is totally unenforceable. And currently available methods of encrypting information are only limited to the imagination of the individuals involved. All systems can be broken but with encryption keys of over 20 characters or the use of book codes it would take a super computer years. Thus the entire effort is a waste of time.

This idiotic effort is to be funded with \$80,000,000.00 over its first four years. The agency to be in charge is the FBI, the nice folks who gave us Waco, and Ruby Ridge.

Contact your congressman and senator today, legislation can only come from congress.

Adrian H. Kreig
Acworth, NH

Just wanted to give you a heads up on your efforts with *The Resister*. Well, Sarge, it seems the darkest days are behind you – no more interviews in profile *ala* 60 minutes. I caught the program when it originally aired and I remember distinctly thinking *Boy, this guy is gotta be driving the Brass nuts...* and that was before I read issue one.

Now you've gone (forgive me) mainstream. Or, at least not surreptitious. Loved your essay on eating at T.G.I.F., that circulated amongst

some of the unenlightened. My partner, who worked for MVM training Preval's Secret Service detail loved your treatise on Haiti. Myself, I thought the essay on cultural Marxism was just brilliant.

God help us from 'feminist mysticism' – I now agree with you and that is without a doubt the greatest threat facing our Republic – and it is amazing indeed how matriarchal societies are also collectivist. A South African friend of mine once explained why African Negroes were inherently Marxist; they were so used to tribal mentality that the individualism of the white European was anathema to them. The people of color that I count as brothers are those that have embraced, without reservation, our constitutional Republic and are willing to die for same.

You have shown great personal courage in your quest, and I believe your service to this great Republic is just beginning. Watch your six and keep up the good work.

D. Case
Des Plains, IL

P.S. Without risking your detached nature do you think you could weigh in on say, the 2000 election, most notably your thoughts on Bush, McCain, and Buchanan?

Response: Personally, anyone who "our" *nomenklatura* go to such lengths to defame and smear is a good indication that he hasn't sold out, so my pick is Buchanan. My rule of thumb is that if Jews hate someone that person has some redeeming qualities, so always vote for whoever is branded an "Aunt Tea See Mite." McCain is a weasel and a traitor. Bush is a *nomenklatura* butt-puppet.

I have another rule of thumb: Anyone who wants to be a politician must be scrutinized with the deepest suspicion as to his motives.

Regardless, this is not our government, the politicians know it, so it really doesn't matter who you vote for or whether you vote at all. "Our" *nomenklatura* has already decided on our fate. SMB

I keep a file of newspaper political "cartoons" on Pat Buchanan, I must have over 25 now, most all by (obviously) Jewish cartoonists. Some would be the envy of Julius Streicher and his *Der Stürmer*, who portrayed Jews as rats, roaches, etc. in the 1930s. Well, in my 1999 American collection I have such beauties as: Pat Buchanan as a kidney stone having been passed by an elephant (in a jar of formaldehyde), Pat Buchanan as a bowel movement, Buchanan as rat, Pat Buchanan as Hitler (numerous), as Hitler's dog, as Hitler's mistress, as one of Hitler's pilots; as Goebbels, &c, &c.

My rule of thumb is that if Jews hate someone that person has some redeeming qualities, so always vote for whoever is branded an "anti-Semite."

My favorite might be Signe Wilkenson's "Buchananwald" (play on Buchenwald). One again, when dealing with Jews, one must ask: "Who are the REAL haters?" And isn't the "hater" they single out simply the "hated"?

I can't go into ADL headquarters or Temple Macbeth to hear what Jews say amongst themselves, but if you want to know why the Jews hate Pat Buchanan so much you can read Pat's very own eloquent defense on the op-ed page of the Friday, November 5, Wall Street Journal (WSJ) in response to Norman Podhoretz's vicious attack in WSJ of Oct. 25.

Or you can read Buchanan's new book, "A Republic, not an Empire" – if you can find it – those facts can be checked out historically by anyone who wishes to follow up.

Of course the reason the Jews really hate Pat Buchanan so much is that (1) he is a Catholic and espouses Christian values (which Jews hate); (2) he explains that the politicians we are offered up each election are really two wings of the same party, and that Party is there first and foremost to serve the interest of globalism, mega-multinational capitalism and world money power, which happens to be a Jewish monopoly; (3) twentieth century history with all its wars and bloodshed was essentially needless to have occurred, and (4) he shows to whose benefit it is to flood America with third worlders until the

The RESISTER

original basic European stock of Americans become a powerless minority.

The Jews really go overboard on this Pat Buchanan. Only with Farrakhan have they been equally vicious, because Farrakhan has pointed out such inconvenient truths as slave dealers and importers being mostly Jews. But this time they really go overboard. Their faces contorted with hatred and their lips quiver when they hiss his name on the Talmudvision.

Read his book and his WSJ letter and make up your own mind! If you want to see the Talmud in action, just keep clipping those Buchanan cartoons. They would make Julius Streicher proud (if he was Jewish).

"R. C."

Sovereign Republic of Idaho.

Enclosed is [extra] for the subscription renewal. I am neither a brave nor tough person, however, never have I kissed anyone's behind for anything and admire other beings who behave likewise.

By acquiring your own press in order to be independent deserves uninhibited applause and is beyond simple admiration. Your periodical is highly appreciated and eagerly anticipated each publishing cycle (delays aside).

The systematic and focused approach, where highly connected information is presented and much deductive logic employed, is not matched by any other publication.

When my wife finds the large, white envelope in the mail, with the enclosed TR, she usually comments that little will be accomplished around the house until the reading of articles is totally exhausted.

Thank you for such information dissemination and don't change the format, article content or editorial staff, except to include additional, knowledgeable personnel.

J.G. Siragusa

Dear Steve and staff: My father was in the army all of his life. He retired at Ft. Carson (Colorado Springs) and just passed away in June '99.

I continue to subscribe to help you get "the word" out to our military personal. As an "Army brat" I think

(almost said "feel") it is important for them to hear your message.

Keep up the good work. Would love to met you someday.

From a female who hates liberals and all that they stand for!

Vicki Becker
Montrose, CO

Dear SFC Barry: I am enclosing my renewal [plus extra] to support the cause. I enjoy the publication very much. There is nothing else like it.

I have come to realize that we were classmates at USMA. I was in 6th New Cadet Co., 8th Buckner Co., and H-3 during the academic year, so our paths never crossed. I resigned in the spring of '75 and eventually became an attorney, which I have done since 1982.

Your publication makes a lot of good points. I have purchased gift subscriptions for various family members, including a cousin who is a former Special Forces guy from the late '70's.

Please keep up the good work.

Life, Liberty, Property
John E. Billingsley
Newton, IA

Resister Distributors

The Resister keeps a limited number of back issues on hand, and we charge \$25.00 for them because our press overrun is only ten percent. Once they are gone, that is it. They will never be reprinted as single issues.

These distributors may have back issues that are no longer available through The Resister, at their original cover price .

Bohica Concepts
PO Box 546
Randle, WA 98377

Wildman's
2879 South Main Street
Kennesaw, GA 30144

Michael Paul; McClinton
General Delivery
Girard Post Office
Girard, Pennsylvania [16417]

C-FAR
PO Box 332
Rexdale
Ontario, M9W 5L3
Canada

Arizona Response Systems
5501 N. 7th Ave., Ste. 1005
Phoenix, AZ 85013-1755

R. Crabtree
2929 Hoyt, #515
Everett, WA 98201

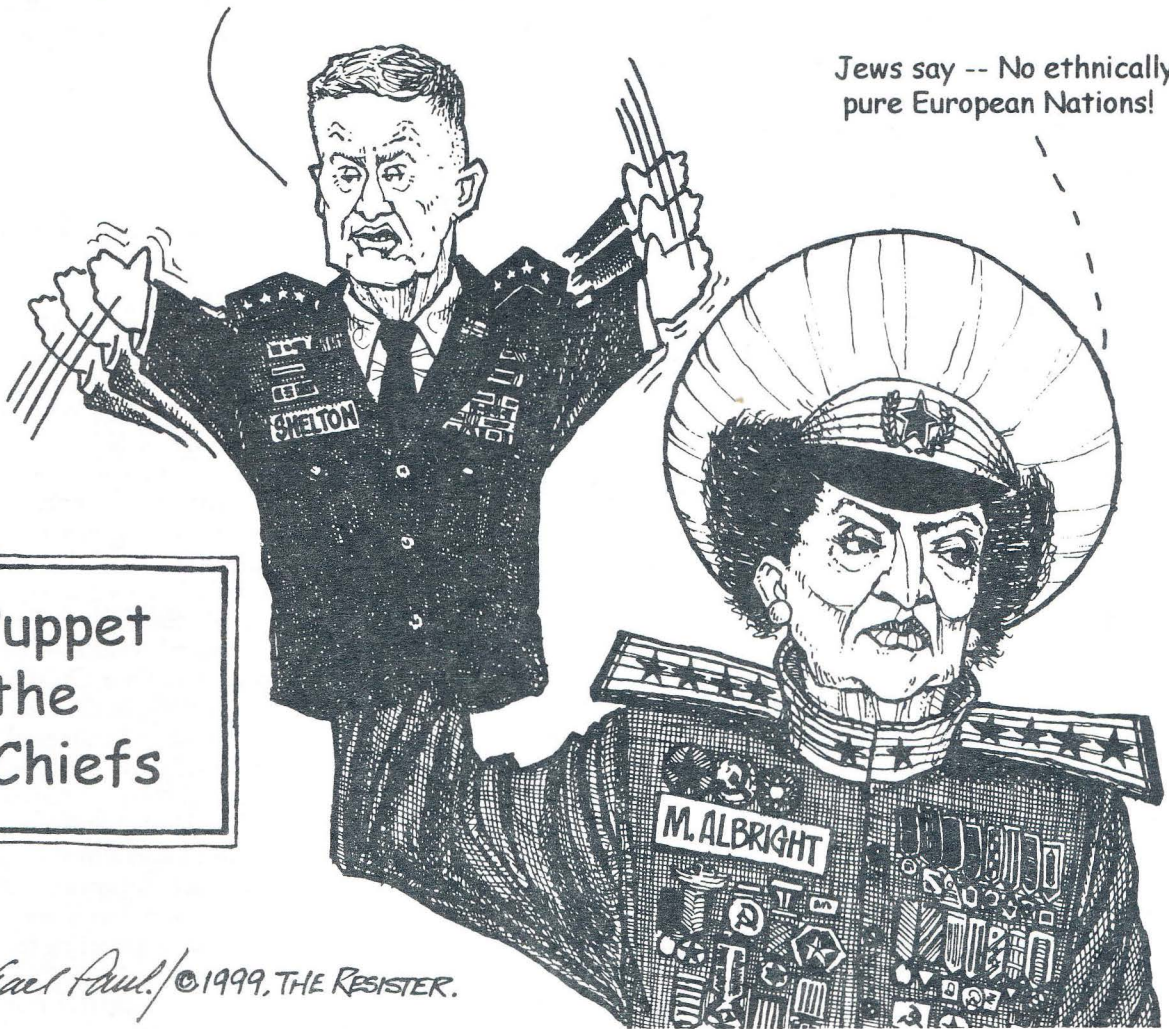
Larry Bills
4806 NW Radial Hwy., #2
Omaha, NE 68104

Rob Moore
3890 Old Vinyard Rd., Apt. 11B
Winston Salem, NC 27104

Michael Galatin
407 Avenue H.
South Houston, TX 77587

"The U.S. military is
the model for race
relations in America!"

Jews say -- No ethnically
pure European Nations!



Butt Puppet
of the
Joint Chiefs

Michael Paul / ©1999, THE RESISTER.

No man's life, liberty, or property is safe while the legislature is in session.

Judge Gideon J. Tucker



The Highest art in the world cannot guild socialism. It is impossible to make beautiful the denial of liberty.

Auberon Herbert

Editorials & Commentaries

RACE AND THE MILITARY

A Presentation Delivered Before the New Century Foundation Conference, "North America 2050 — A Country for Our Children's Children," 10 - 12 December 1999, St. Pete Beach, Florida.

by

SFC Steven M. Barry, USA (Ret.)

The following speech is my personal opinion and does *not* represent, in whole or in part, the opinions or policies of the New Century Foundation, its board, or its members. SMB.

Before I begin I want to make it clear that I am a soldier, not a politician; that I speak my mind plainly, which may cause discomfort to the more sensitive souls in this esteemed gathering; and that I choose my words carefully, so that there can be no misunderstanding what it is I am talking about. Bearing that in mind, and given the general subject under consideration by this conference, "...the means to achieve a sovereign nation on the north American continent that is European culturally and ethnically with the further proviso that to the extent possible it begin life free of the New World 'Ordernistas,'" my definition of "European culturally and ethnically" for all purposes during my presentation is, "If you were Catholic before 1492." That definition of course excludes Coloreds, miscegenated mon-

grels, and Jews. That definition of European being clarified:

We Europeans Have a Problem

That problem is the United States military. We have all heard the slogan; "The United States military is a model for race relations in America." The horror of that slogan is that it is true. Saddled with a 16 week-long "race relations" academy founded in 1970, inspired by the lunatic, Admiral Elmo R. Zumwalt, Jr., the Defense Equal Opportunity Management Institute (or, DEOMI) trains so-called Equal Opportunity Advisors in the latest innovations on classic Communist brainwashing techniques. DEOMI produces an anti-European race com-

missariat which extends from the Department of Defense to the lowest maneuver elements in all military services. When combined with a Quisling chain of command who compel adherence to anti-European racial policies spoon-fed to them by the Negro Menace embodied in the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People, and Mexican *reconquistas* embodied in the Ford Foundation funded MALDEF and La Raza ("The Race": Mestizo mongrels may promote their squalid genetics with impunity; genetically pure Europeans are forbidden, by Jews, to promote their racial purity) — said military policies overseen by those Bolshevik "tolerance" mongers, the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith and the Southern Poverty Law Center, among other Bolshevik organizations who in sum comprise America's Thought VCheKa — the United States military, being under the ideological control of our racial enemies and their Quisling European race traitors, is the most dire threat in opposition to our establishment of a culturally and ethnically European nation in North America.

The United States military is the greatest future threat to our proposed ethnically European nation for the same reason that it was, and still is, the social engineering test bed for the destruction of ethnically European dominated America from the 1940s to the present. We must never forget that integration of the military during the Truman administration blazed the path for the Jewish led Second Reconstruction initiated during the Eisenhower administration, a Second Reconstruction advanced, both figuratively and factually, as during the First Reconstruction, at the point of federal bayonets. And we must never doubt that any active measures we may propose to undertake (because the

idea that we can vote ourselves a new nation is a stupid, childish fantasy) intended to result in the separation of the European race from the inferior races, in other words, the creation of an ethnically pure European nation on the North American continent, will inevitably be opposed by the same federal bayonets. Anyone here who doubts that need only reflect upon NATO commander General Wesley Clark's statement about the true objective of America's recent war against our racial kin, the Serbs, who had much in mind what we are proposing; "There is no place in modern Europe for ethnically pure states. That's a 19th century idea, and we are trying to transition into the 21st century, and we are going to do it with multiethnic states." The question General Clark never answered is, "Who is this 'we'?" The anonymous "we" certainly are not Europeans. However, it should be pointed out that General Clark is racially a Jew.

We must never forget that the anonymous "we" controls the United States military; that the anonymous "we" is purposely packing the military with inferior races; and that the race commissariat mentioned earlier exists solely to brainwash and suppress Europeans. In short:

This Is Not Our Army

Because I am most familiar with the racial policies of the United States Army, I am going to restrict my illustrations to that branch of the military.

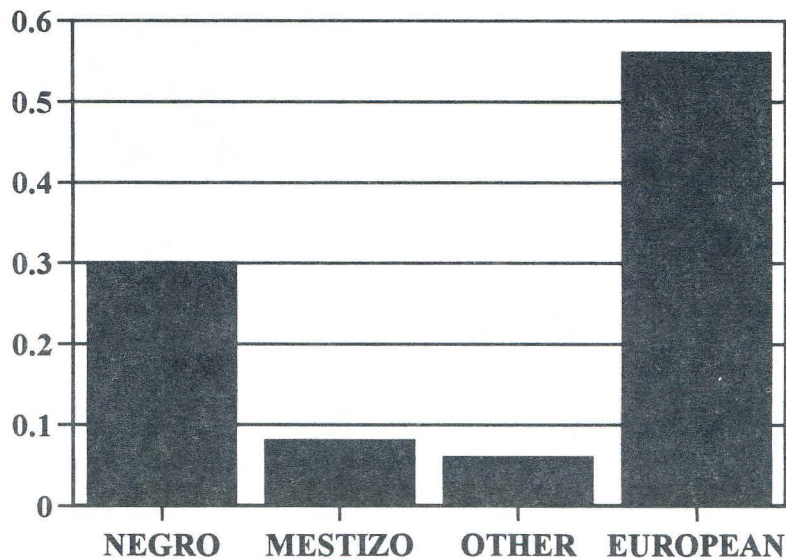
The data on slide one [TODAY] is extracted from the 1998 *Semian-annual Race/Ethnic/Gender Profile* compiled by the Defense Equal Opportunity Management Institute. As it clearly shows the Army today is about 44% Colored and mongrel, and as we shall see momentarily, that percentage is going to get progressively worse. What needs to be borne in mind is that the Army's recruiting policies (as well as those of the other services) specifically target Coloreds and mongrels with promises of "equality of opportunity" and "learning a trade" within an authoritarian institution promising advancement based "on merit alone" that in reality maintains both a racial quota system

for promotions (called "affirmative action 'goals'") and a race commissariat explicitly trained to suppress European racial identity, undermine European racial solidarity, and criminalize any expression of the undeniable fact of European racial superiority.

Secretary of the Army Caldera, a Mestizo mongrel, has stated that one of his "affirmative action 'goals'" is to double the number of Mestizos in the Army because his mongrel "race" is "underrepresented." The question, "So what?" is never addressed. When — not if; things of this nature are not alleged "debates," they are Jew-dictated policy statements — when our mongrel Secretary of the Army gets his way [Slide two, "THE NEAR FUTURE"] the army will be about 52% Colored for the very simple reason that recruiting is a zero sum equation. We cannot realistically believe that for every Mestizo mongrel recruited there will be one less Negro recruited. That would be "discrimination." What will happen, what has happened in the past and is happening now, is that for every Colored, mongrel or female recruited there is, and will be, one less European soldier in the Army.

This year (1999) the Army failed to meet its recruiting quota by 7,000 soldiers. Do you think 7,000 fewer Negroes enlisted? Do you think 7,000 fewer Mestizo mongrels, or 7,000 fewer females, or 7,000 fewer "Others" enlisted? Do you think that females continued their parasitic infection the military at less than their 22% enlistment rate? This year the commanding generals of two combat divisions — 20% of the standing Army — reported a readiness category of C4; in other words, completely untrained, unfit, undermanned and unequipped for combat operations. What is the connection? 7,000 less Europeans enlisted to replace those Europeans who overwhelmingly comprise the combat arms, and who are leaving the "multicultural" Army in record numbers. What is the Army's response? Offer huge cash bribes, often exceeding \$50,000 for a four year enlistment, to entice recruits. Who is the Army attracting with these bribes? More Negroes, Mestizos, females and "Others." Which races and sex does the Army aggressively focus its recruiting advertisements toward? Negroes, Mestizos, females and "Others." And which race and sex does the Army in particular, and the Department of De-

TODAY



fense in general, spit its egalitarian venom, focus its "affirmative action" propaganda, and inflict its "Equal Opportunity" brainwashing and race commissariat against? European men.

The United States military has been waging egalitarian war against the European race since 1947. It is controlled ideologically by our eternal racial enemies, the Jews, so for the very reason that we are proposing courses of action leading to the establishment of an ethnically pure European North American nation, and because it is impossible for that goal to be attained by the ballot, the U.S. military must be targeted for a sustained racist propaganda campaign to weaken and divide it internally. In short, the military must be neutralized by keeping it busy fighting its internal racial contradictions with the goal of causing the chain of command and their Jewish masters to fundamentally distrust its European male soldiers' loyalty to the policies of

"multiculturalism." You may reasonably ask, "How do we accomplish that goal?"

Proposed Courses of Action:

First, we must organize a military working committee to coordinate our activities directed against the federal military and design a strategy to win the Europeans within it to our cause.

Second, we must form an organization to undermine the military's Equal Opportunity program.

Third, we must sow and encourage anti-internationalism dissent within the military.

Fourth, we must actively propagandize European racial nationalism within the military.

Fifth, we must establish a legal aid foundation to defend members of the military who work within it to advance our goals.

...the military must be neutralized by keeping it busy fighting its internal racial contradictions...

Major General Edwin A. Walker Society

The above proposals concluded my presentation. The above proposed courses of action were judged too confrontational for the New Century Foundation to underwrite. (Frankly, with justification; NCF is an educational foundation, not an activist organization.) Now what? We at The Resister are going ahead with the proposed courses of action, beginning with Courses of Action #s 3 and 4. As you know, The Resister has never made an open appeal for donations. However, this is going to be an extraordinary undertaking, subordinate to The Resister but not falling within its (always strained) budget.

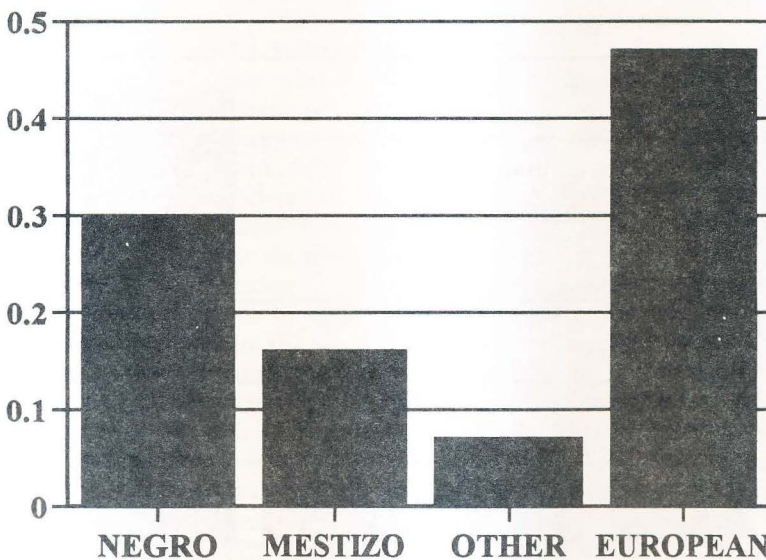
So for this operation The Resister is organizing the Major General Edwin A. Walker Society. For those of you who are not familiar with MG Walker, he resigned his commission in 1961 rather than submit to the "civilian (meaning Jewish) control" of the anti-anti-Communists in the McNamara Pentagon (run by McNamara's Jew Communist commissar, Adam Yarmolinsky).

In the name of America's last patriotic general officer, The Resister will begin an anti-Communist counter-propaganda campaign within the U.S. military. But we need your help to begin it and to support it. Donations (not tax deductible) to underwrite this project should be sent to:

**MG Walker Society
PO Box 34056
Fayetteville, NC 28303**

Everybody in this so-called "patriot movement" talks about the need to "do something." Well, here's your chance to back a project run by retired and active duty soldiers who know how to "do things."

THE NEAR FUTURE



Thinking Aloud About Suppressed History

by
Dr. Susan L.M. Huck
&
SFC Steven M. Barry, USA (Ret.)

Ladies First

Holocaust, as was explained in an earlier edition of this publication, actually means "completely consumed by fire." The Branch Davidian families knew a real "holocaust."

In fact, it was the winners of World War II who pioneered the burning-alive of *hundreds of thousands* of women, children, and old people, sometimes *in a single day*.

The "virtuous" *the Western Allies*, toward the end of World War II, devised the proper "mix" of high-explosives and incendiaries to create previously unknown "firestorms," tornadoes of flame that could — and did — consume central hearts of whole cities. The purpose was not to destroy a military target, but to kill the maximum number of civilians.

The campaign was initiated as Operation *Gomorrab* on July 24, 1943, and in ten days, nearly *ten square miles* of the city of Hamburg was completely destroyed by fire. (The German raid on Coventry destroyed 100 acres, about one-eighth of a square mile.) The destruction merely increased as the end of the war loomed. Pouring four thousand tons of bombs on the city of Dresden killed about 350,000 civilians; the city was known to be packed with refugees fleeing the Red Army. Nearby Chemnitz and Magdeburg were incinerated by British and American bombers *for the purpose of killing refugees from Dresden*.

American author Martin Caidin described just a portion of the horror. "They are no longer recognizable as human beings as they dash along streets through which the tar and asphalt run like lava. The universe drowns in its fire. These hapless creatures manage to run several hundred

feet, or perhaps only twenty or fifty feet... their shoes catch fire and their feet are nothing more than sticks of flame. They writhe and thrash madly on the bubbling, burning tar as the fire sets aflame their hair and skin, rushes into their mouths and burns out their tongues...."

These German cities provided many of the "atrocities pictures" of "Holocaust® victims." (It was intended to append here a list of about a hundred names of women and children named Anna who were killed in this manner, as a counterpoint to "Anne Frank." There simply isn't enough space to contrast just those victims of a *real* holocaust against the poster child of Diary of Anne Fraud.)

Firebombing was perfected over the last two years of the war by Royal Air Force General Arthur "Bomber" Harris, although the inspiration and "intellectual author" of mass incineration of civilians was Winston Churchill. Truly it is said that "the winners write the history books." SLMH//

A Word About Incompetence

Personally, I am sick and tired of listening to Jews whine and kvetch about their Holy-Caust®, and when I am afflicted by it my reaction ranges, depending upon how much tolerance I was graced with that day, from studied indifference to remarking that, *if* killing Jews was the Germans' aim for locking them up they were uncharacteristically ineffi-

cient about the whole thing and criminally wasteful with precious logistics in time of war, because all the Germans had to do was lock the Pests in efficiently dehumidified and comfortably heated barracks for five days unfed and let them die of thirst.

I don't know the precise capacity of any given camp, but 20,000 is given for Auschwitz I, 26,000 for Auschwitz II, and 15,000 for Auschwitz III, so that "death camp" complex had a capacity of 61,000. Now, assuming that transportation quotas permitted 61,000 to arrive on schedule every five days, in the Auschwitz complex alone using the "school solution" suggested in the paragraph above, 4,453,000 customers per year could have been "serviced" (to use the latest U.S. Air Force term for bombing and killing their racial kindred in Serbia at the behest of Jews) at Auschwitz alone. And since this is a "death camp" there

I could have, if I had been tasked with our race's Holy Mission, solved Europe's Problem — at a single camp complex — in just over two months.

would be no need for such space and logistics wasting amenities as bunks and tables in the barracks (let alone kitchens, latrines, hospitals, laundries, etc.) so the barracks could have, if efficiency was our goal, easily accommodated, oh, four times their inefficiently designed capacity, and then 17,812,000 customers per year could have been "serviced." Given that, at that time, there were only about (figures vary) 4 million Jews under Germany's control in liberated Europe (the JewSSR evacuated over 2 million from Poland and "Russia" ahead of the invading Anti-Bolshevik Liberators) I could have, if I had been tasked with our race's Holy Mission, solved Europe's Problem — at a single camp complex — in just over two months.

If there was any rationale behind the Judeo-Communist inspired Nuremberg Show Trials, it should have been for fraud, waste, and abuse! Because, according to the 30 June 1965 edition of the Jewish newspaper *Aufbau*, the Quisling government in Bonn had received, from "victims" of the "Holocaust®," 3,375,000 appli-

cations for "restitution." You do the math.

Dr. Huck mentions that "the winners write the history books." That is commonly known. But Jew War II is the first example in history of the defeated being *prohibited* from publishing their apologia, and worse, being openly declared criminals and having entire subsequent generations systematically brainwashed (or the intractable cowed by force) into believing (or pretending, in public, to believe) that their race is evil for having defended themselves against a *declared enemy*. That's right, children. In 1933 the World Jewish Congress, a front for the Jewish-Bolshevik-run Communist International, declared war, in the name of all of Yahweh's Pets, on Germany. But, after Germany was forced into war against the "Allies," whose Jewish-dominated governments were openly fawning and protective of their Judeo-Bolshevik brethren in Moscow, Germany's "crime" then became that of objecting to having their declared enemies running around loose and unsupervised inside their own (or conquered) borders. America, however, is more moral than that. For example: Upon learning that China has declared the United States their mortal enemy, and that they are preparing for "inevitable" war against us, we let the gooks come and go as they please instead of exterminating the Mongol Menace. If we didn't they might *call us names!*

Connections

Speaking of history being written, then apologia suppressed, by the "winners," I get a chuckle whenever I hear "patriots" squeal and swoon dreamily about the "American Revolution" and the (at this time, *very* stupidly considered) possibility of its reenactment. What "revolution?" That was no "revolution," that was a civil war. A revolution is defined as, "A complete overthrow of the established government... a forcible substitution of a new... form of government." (OED, 2nd ed. XIII.) Was the government of King George III overthrown? No. Was a new form of government substituted in the rebellious colonies? Not really. We established the same Parliament

composed of the same breed of corrupt scoundrels (Congress), the same King and executive Ministries (the President and his Departments), and, for practical purposes, the same legislative system. (The Bill of Rights was different, but not new.) Power was more diffused, being replicated in the several sovereign states, but not of a different form. What we had then, between 1775 and 1781, was a civil war; our *only* civil war. A civil war is defined as that which occurs "among fellow-citizens within the limits of one community." (Ibid, III.) You had Rebels and you had Loyalists, but, for practical purposes, they were all

— excluding mercenaries, opportunists and interlopers invited by both sides to join in the despoiling — Englishmen.

To be sure, there were undercurrents of revolution, in the (Marxist) sense of "social evolution (sic) and class struggle," particularly in the way the thing was planned out and organized by its leadership. Just one example: Noah Webster, not long after the smoke cleared, set himself about the task of inventing, out of whole cloth, an entirely new "American character," instead of simply leaving things alone and letting one develop naturally. His first effort was to tinker with the King's English. *Webster's Dictionary of the American Language* (get it?) altered the spelling of words, like from honour to honor and centre to center, for the expressed purpose of severing the concept of any cultural or racial ties to the "old world" in the minds of young students. He changed words because, in his own words, he was, "confident that such an event is an object of vast political consequence." He also eliminated the study of the classics, and thereby the necessity of the languages to read them, from the classroom. The result? Even classics from a common culture or racial past, such as *Beowulf*, became incomprehensible to the "educated." Instead, students were fed

a steady diet of indigenous proletarian "literature," all the better for the kiddies to, again, in Webster's words, "lisp the praise of liberty and of those illustrious heroes and statesmen who have wrought a revolution..." In

short, Webster believed that language and education were for the purpose of ideological indoctrination, not cognitive thought, and, one suspects, would have been great chums with John Dewey and would have approved of "outcome based education" and Orwell's vision of "Newspeak."

The consequence? American bomber crews, brainwashed over generations by proletarian "educa-

tion," were prodded like cattle (*goyim*) into Jew War II to "fight for democracy" (Judeo-Bolshevism) and save "Uncle Joe" (International Communism) and didn't give a second thought to mindlessly incinerating *MILLIONS* of their cultural and racial kindred during the course of their terroristic fire-bombings of German cities.

Class, dismissed. SMB//

Upon learning that China has declared the United States their mortal enemy, and that they are preparing for "inevitable" war against us, we let the gooks come and go as they please instead of exterminating the Mongol Menace.

AMERICA'S DEATH BY 1,000 CUTS

by
Dr. Susan L.M. Huck

YAHWEH'S RABID PETS

Why Hammer on the Jewish Identity?

Lately, I've taken to noting the Jewish identity of various players. The reason for doing so is the mirror image of the Jewish reason for seeking to suppress any awareness of it by screaming "anti-Semitism" every time it's noticed. That no one is free to criticize Jewish groups or activities serves only Jewish purposes.

I will not come forth with the "some of my best friends are Jewish" line. At present, none are. The last one, whose parents were reprehensible Jewish Communists, was a fine man whom I have praised in print; he died some years ago. But I refuse to be self-blinded to the increasingly hostile and aggressive actions of Jewish organizations which feel free to act as political police. I notice that organized Jewish groups hold immense power over the political and cultural life of the United States — and indeed, of all Western nations. And I notice that the effects are not intended to be beneficial to non-Jews.

Such activity eventually — one might say inevitably — alienates the majority population. By efforts to convert awareness, much less criticism, not to speak of resistance, into a sin and a crime, we are prevented from discussing the problem in a civilized manner. We ought to be able to say, "We are aware, and you are not going to do this to us." But that is not allowed by Jews.

Benjamin Ginsberg, a professor at the Johns Hopkins University in Baltimore, has a 1993 book entitled *The Fatal Embrace*. "Why is it," asks Ginsberg, "that during so many different times, in so many different

places, Jews have achieved enormous status, wealth, and power only to be cast down, driven out — or worse?"

Ginsberg is asking the right question. The basic answer is that they overplay their hand. He describes how Jews make themselves useful to "kings, princes, and sultans," and become "crucial in building and staffing institutions of extraction, coercion, administration, and mobilization." This (surprise!) "provokes hostility" among those being victimized.

Ginsberg tells us that the "special contribution" of Jews to the Leninist dictatorship lay in "the organization of coercion. From the beginning, the Soviet state relied heavily upon military, police, and security services to sustain itself, and Jews were active in these agencies." That is, Jews organized and directed the ruthless destruction of resistance. They created the Cheka, grand-daddy of all future Soviet "organs" of suppression.

Be certain that Jews are more aware of this cycle than non-Jews, but each time, they seem blinded by an arrogance born of their current degree of success in dominating the host society. They seem to be saying among themselves, "But *this time* we've got 'em under control for sure."

Natural-Born *Chekisti*

Too many Jews are natural-born *chekisti*, and for that reason, I refer to certain of their organizations as the Jewish, or Tribal, Gestapo here at home. Jews force upon us their specially-designed "model laws" and usually outrageous judicial rulings. They do not hesitate to harness the Department of Justice,

the subservient Federal Bureau of Investigation (see "Project Megiddo"), and as many state and local law-enforcement entities as can be enticed or bribed into cooperation. An enormous, nationwide network of informers feeds into headquarters, the Jewish Anti-Defamation League and its "Southern Pov" cat's-paw. The object is to "monitor," infiltrate, denounce, suppress, and if possible, pauperize or even imprison those fingered by this private Gestapo.

They will always wail about what happens next. As Ginsberg knows, this process cycles through, over and over, for thousands of years. If Jews are so smart, you'd think they'd learn.

Irving Kristol Can Say It

Arnold Beichman doesn't tell us whether Kristol employed English or Hebrew, but "he who a quarter-century ago sired the neo-conservative movement" was writing in an Israeli journal rather than son William's heavily-subsidized neo-con *Weekly Standard*. Kristol was criticizing "the political stupidity of Jews."

What "stupidity?" we might ask, as the *goyim* continue to be

bullied and fleeced without mercy. But listen to Irving anyway.

In response to a "massive decline in anti-Semitism" in the U.S., official Jewish organizations began "to prosecute an aggressive campaign against any public recognition, however slight, of the fact that Americans are Christian."

Kristol also said aloud that the American Civil Liberties Union "is financed primarily by Jews," and that the ACLU then targeted Christmas carols and pageants in public schools as a violation of the Constitution. In conclusion, Kristol says that American Jews "are frightened at the prospect of American Christians becoming more Christian," even as Jews become more Jewish.

Yes? Perhaps Irving Kristol has been reading this journal, in which the observation was made that such behavior could prove unwise in the long run.

That no one is free to criticize Jewish groups or activities serves only Jewish purposes.

Kristol also points out that the United Nations Association, the lobbying arm of the U.N., "floats on Jewish funding." At the same time, Beichman notes that "azure," a word of Middle Eastern origin meaning light blue or sky blue, "is a sacred attribute of biblical Judaism." Now we know why the flag, the helmets and the berets are "azure"!

Example: "Congress Shall Make No Law..."

It says in the First Amendment, "...respecting the establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof..." Yet, in the name of the Constitution, the culture-destroyers prevent the free exercise of the Christian religion at every opportunity.

The parents of young people killed at Columbine High School — often killed as a result of the murderers' hatred of Christians — were invited to create tiles to commemorate their lost children. Ah, but one tile included an inch-high Christian cross. Another said "Jesus Christ is Lord." Apparently other politically-incorrect messages appeared elsewhere.

In the name of "separation of church and state," spokeswoman Marilyn Saltzman (a guess-what?) declared that a public school could not permit any suggestion of Christianity to appear.

Several parents are suing for violation of *their* First Amendment rights. The Founding Fathers said what they meant, in simple words; powerful forces have twisted those words completely around. We'll have to see, once more, whose rights are protected by "Congress shall make no law respecting the establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof."

[Editor's note: Klebold, one of the Columbine killers, was a Jew. Naturally, that fact was viciously suppressed by the media. On a video tape made by the killers before their spree, Klebold stated that he hated Whites because they were "racist," made obscene and derogatory statements about Christians, and that "It's humans that I hate," (apparently non-Jews) in general. Sounds eerily reminiscent of

something Tacitus wrote in the first century: "They hate all humanity, except their fellow Jews." Gee, I wonder what led him to that conclusion?]

"Tainted and Rejected"

It makes me feel "less welcome, less accepted, tainted and rejected," and therefore causes me "palpable injuries," whine the career ACLU plaintiffs, when they come upon a Christmas display featuring Jesus. One judge objected to the timing of the ACLU's request for an "emergency restraining order" against such a display in a New Jersey township.

The display conformed to the Supreme Court's most recent inanity on the subject, the so-called "reindeer rule." That profound decision said that mangers are tolerable as long as there are also secular symbols like reindeer and candy canes. (For added insurance, a Jewish menorah is often thrown into the display.)

Courts now "take a tape measure to see how far the creche is from the candy cane and the reindeer," one lawyer remarked.

Thrashing about for protection from ACLU assault, those trying to commemorate the birth of Christ try mixing in everybody's symbols and calling it a year-long celebration of diversity.

Thank you, Irving Kristol, for telling your Israeli readers how Jews do this to us.

When Jews Talk to Each Other...

There is no question in their minds that any thoughts, views, or statements of which they disapprove should be branded as "right-wing extremism," that individuals attracting so much as suspicion should be spied upon, and that specified targets should be *suppressed*.

A 1998 book which recently came to my attention is *Nation and Race*, a compendium of papers presented in

1995 at a conference sponsored by "Dr. Joel Waldman of the Harry Frank Guggenheim Foundation."

It reports on the thought-monitoring conducted in sixteen Western European nations by Jewish groups. It proves that these Jewish groups haven't the slightest interest in freedom of thought, speech, or written expression, and that they are utterly determined to prevent people they disapprove of from having representation. In fact, they boast of their ability to use governmental coercion to suppress and even imprison those they dislike. In *Nation and Race*, the Jews chortle among themselves about how many people they have forced European governments to imprison for thought-crimes.

...Jews chortle among themselves about how many people they have forced European governments to imprison for thought-crimes.

The Jews at the New Orleans meeting had a tangle of "twenty-six" possible definitions of "right-wing extremism." For example, "*Nationalism*... is the idea that only people belonging to a particular nationality have a right to reside within that group's country. Moreover, all people belonging to that particular group, wherever they reside, should have the right to live within that country's borders. *Racism* refers to the notion that there are natural and permanent differences between groups of people."

That's terrible — except for Jews, Israel, "the right of return," the right of Jewish criminals to be tried only by Jews, and all they other privileges Jews claim.

Americans were made "aware of two right-wing phenomena... militias and conspiracy theories built around the idea of a 'New World Order'" announces Michael Barkun in *Nation and Race*.

His chapter is entitled "Conspiracy Theories as Stigmatized Knowledge." A very interesting phrase, "stigmatized knowledge," knowledge that is taboo and given a bad name. Barkun doesn't for a moment deny anything to do with the planning and development of the New World Order. But it's dangerous for "little people" to trouble their little heads about it.

Cover Boys

As for the militia groups, they aren't "overtly racist or anti-Semitic," but wait! "The absence of explicitly anti-Semitic or racist motifs is often more apparent than real. The conspiratorial worldview [such as noticing the New World Order] lends itself to a search for scapegoats, and its anti-government rhetoric makes suspect state policies...."

There is a constant hum throughout the book — even if people say *nothing* that falls into the category of "overtly" or "explicitly" forbidden attitudes and opinions, if the Jews think something *might* be lurking in your head, or *might* in the future enter your mind, you still go into their files.

The implications for Americans are plain — the organized, aggressive, and hostile Jewish organizations simply assume that they have the right and the authority to be the thought-police in both Europe and North America. (They're much further along in Canada than here.)

The stumbling-block in the United States is that annoying First Amendment. Jewish groups never cease to bray about their reverence for the First Amendment — and never cease to grind away at its meaning. Whether it's freedom of speech or freedom of religion, it is viewed as "not for us." The constant war on Christianity is one aspect, and the constant expansion of their Hate™ campaign is another.

The Bill of Rights does not serve the purposes of either these aggressive and hostile Jewish groups or of the other groups driving toward total power — for example, the "environmentalists" who seek total control over the world's land and resources, reducing private property rights to a dead letter, or the financial elite seeking to consolidate global control of the money racket. Do such groups interlock? The very secular "Trinity" featured on Time magazine's cover last February as "saviors" of the world's financial system were all Jews.

Because it remains a legal defense, the Bill of Rights is being constantly and deliberately misinterpreted, redefined and eroded away. Outright repeal of the Second Amendment is openly recommended by our enemies, for extremely obvious reason.

The Committee to Save the World trumpeted Gerald Levin's Time magazine. The cover story last February depicted Federal Reserve Chairman Alan Greenspan, then-Treasury Secretary Robert Rubin, and now-Treasury Secretary Lawrence Summers as those who would "save the world," presumably through their financial machinations.

We are told that the only reason the global economy is still running is that these three are such *geniuses*. (And why is *everybody* in this story both a CFR member and a Jew?)

Wasn't it the original Rothschild who said that he cared not who made the laws, as long as he was in charge of the money?

Merging Europe through the euro currency seems well in hand, and may result in Germany being required to carry the weak sisters on its back. Now, it seems, it's our turn to carry around the Latin American weak sisters.

The nations of South America in particular have a dismal record of managing their own financial systems. Thousand-for-one devaluations are frequent — I check them out in my stamp catalogue. So why not let Uncle Schlemiel's dollar provide a solid floor under foot?

One-Note Criticism

Write a serious book about two hundred years of American foreign policy, and see where it gets you. *All* criticism of Pat Buchanan's book, "A Republic, Not an Empire" by Sunday-morning talking-heads apparently came from the same Jewish ADL briefing-book.

It was all shrieks of "anti-Semitism" because Buchanan included an indisputable paragraph about the heavy hand of the Jewish/Israeli lobby. There were studied

misinterpretations of what Buchanan had to say about 1940. All the Jewish commentators were "on message, and George Will, a prize weenie, was seen visibly striving to be the most anti-anti-Semitic *goy*."

William Kristol, who seeks to head the "neo-conservative" parade, would like to see the stake definitively driven through Pat Buchanan's heart. "Neo-cons" are primarily Jewish socialists who noticed that Israel needs American military might, and that many "conservatives" are Christians of the type obsessed by the notion that they must defend Israel at all costs; "the Jews are God's Chosen People," and it's not for us un-Chosen to judge them, no matter what they do.

...if the Jews think something *might* be lurking in your head, or *might* in the future enter your mind, you still go into their files.

Tribal Warfare

So — the most fiercely, self-consciously tribal people in our midst, the Jews, added "tribalist" to the wide selection of cuss-words plastered on Buchanan because he spared a few words in support of non-Jewish whites.

Well, now, if all people of European descent are lumped together as one tribe, then *our* tribe is a whole lot bigger than *their* tribe!

Yes, the small tribe has noticed that. But the large tribe seems to be incredibly stupid. The small tribe is drunk with its immense power over that much larger tribe.

In plain sight, the small tribe enlists non-European tribes in its anti-white alliance, and the whites are either too stupid to notice, or too browbeaten to dare to think it.

The small tribe trumpets its intention of making Europeans a minority in their own country, and the large-tribesmen smile like idiots while their children are instructed to embrace their coming demise.

If they didn't behave like idiots, they might be *called names!*

Megiddo

The FBI's disgraceful Project Megiddo report is a sloppy piece of work indeed. It is nothing but reworked verbiage from the hate-mail generated by the Jewish Gestapo.

Perhaps that report, traducing "right-wing" and Christian groups with a mighty broad brush, was the "price of admission" for a retired FBI official who moved into a research job with the ADL. His outfit seems to have completely overlooked the trashers of Seattle, finding it much more important to urge all state and local "law-enforcement personnel" to spy on and snitch off those targeted by the Jewish ADL and Southern Pov.

Were They Picking Up Bad Vibes?

It's called "outreach." Just before Waco came unglued in August, Attorney General Janet Reno and FBI Director Louis Freeh publicized their earlier orders to FBI agents all over the country. They were to schmooze any known militia types as if they were long-lost buddies and drinking companions.

"We're from the government and we're here to help you. We're not spying on you, like Southern Pov and the ADL, with whom we exchange information. We just want to clarify in our files who will be tagged with the Hate™ label."

There wouldn't be "militia groups" if it weren't for the armed-to-the-teeth, armored and ninja-suited goons being deployed against us.

"Probing the Defendant's Overall Belief System"

Pressure increases to expand the scope of Hate Crimes™. The Federal Bureau of Investigation is now tasked to "probe the defendant's overall belief system." Tossing your home in a search for evidence of forbidden thought is the way to go for our revamped FBI, as top FBI officials retire to jobs with the ADL, the Jewish Gestapo.

A Maryland judge eager to pump up the hate-crime figures and his own ego laid an extra twenty years on some poor clown for a not very serious assault. Don't think bringing in black buddies to testify that you ain't racist is good enough. In Ohio, a young white accused of racism was grilled by a prosecutor eager to make his bones about why he had never "gone to the movies or had a beer" with the 65-year-old black woman next door.

The Ever-Expanding Definition of Hate™

The Southern Baptists printed a booklet aimed at converting Hindus to Christianity. Hate Crime™! The president, Clinton spokesman Joe Lockhart announced, is against "ethnic and religious hatred," and "has been very clear in his opposition to whatever organization, including the Southern Baptist, that perpetuates ancient religious hatred."

Another Hate-Crime™ for the FBI to Investigate

A cheap, cheesy-looking Jewish menorah made of aluminum tubing and ordinary light bulbs was erected in front of a main building at Georgetown University. Ah, but one morning it was found bent, and with several light bulbs missing. This was the atrocity story on Washington television for days.

"Feeling good about themselves," silly goyim students proudly sat in the cold all night "guarding" it, and "the FBI has entered the investigation of this possible Hate-Crime™."

Considering how much propaganda the Jews are milking out of it, one has to wonder whether "somebody" wasn't sent to do the job.

Propaganda 101

Elementary: Link Target A to Demon B. That's why, 55 years after the Nazis went out of business, they remain useful. Label your target a Nazi, neo-Nazi, crypto-Nazi, pro-Nazi, and Nazi sympathizer. Now we have the campaign to equate the Stars and Bars of the

Confederacy with "the swastika," demonizing the symbol as a form of Hate Speech™ as a prelude to having it banned.

And here's a new wrinkle — funny if it weren't serious. A school administrator has threatened defiant students with punishment for praying. He equated praying with "cursing" and said praying aloud would be punished like cursing.

No, you're right, they never quit. They will have to be stopped.

Nixon Had a Bad Thought

Let's see, now. "Another 450 hours of Nixon tapes have been released," Tom Brokaw tells his millions. What about it? What's the single outstanding thing to be gleaned from 450 hours of presidential tapes?

"Nixon questioned whether a Jew, Henry Kissinger, should be deciding Middle Eastern policy."

What are we to make of this? Nixon was anti-Semitic! You can't even think such a question!

Jews Censor Nationalism

State Department spokesman Jamie Rubin, France's Jack Lang, and Israeli Prime Minister Ehud Barak, all flaunting Jewish power, demand that Austrian politicians express no nationalistic sentiments.

Austrians dislike being overrun by foreigners, which has become a real problem as people pour out of the former Soviet Union. Joerg Haider, an increasingly popular Austrian political figure, was denounced for having said something favorable about German "employment policy" under Hitler, and for suggesting that German soldiers of the SS divisions "were part of the German army which should be honored."

Mr. Rubin tells the world that "we" — speaking for all of us, of course — "have emphasized our strong opposition to any statements or policies which could be interpreted as sympathetic to the Nazi regime or as xenophobic." Jews will do the interpreting.

Why, in the very province where Hitler was born, the overthrow of the

Austrian government was averted by the arrest of eight (8) people.

"The discovery comes amid growing concern about a right-wing revival in Austria after the recent strong election showing of the anti-foreigner Freedom Party."

Across the frontier in Switzerland, a nation which has been bullied and looted by Jews for the past several years, there is terrible concern that a "rightist-nationalist Swiss People's Party" has made "strong gains," while uttering things "against Jews."

Control of the European mass media resulted in "concern" being expressed identically in newspapers from Italy to Sweden, and the same control brought these echoes to our own media.

"There Goes the Surplus"

That was the comment of an intelligence professional as news leaked out about the latest "Middle East settlement" scheme. The "surplus" results from excessive taxation. Finding any way to dispose of it, rather than returning the overcharge, is the big game in Washington.

The Jews at Greed, Inc. would like to be first on line at the Treasury. Israel will "give up" Syria's Golan Heights — but it will cost Uncle Schlemiel \$18 billion in addition to all the other billions already earmarked for Israel.

Just in time, a "new 390-house development" on the Golan Heights was "inaugurated" only three days before an enormous "relocation allowance" proposal surfaced in the American press. We probably paid for this development, but the Jews want ten billion for the "17,000" Israelis who would have to move. This works out to \$588,000 apiece.

Then there is also the eight billion it would cost us to have the Israeli army move out.

Of course, if you *really, really* want to solve the problems of the Middle East, by paying off Israel *and* all its neighbors over the next three years, the tab for Uncle Schlemiel would be around a hundred billion dollars. Extra.

Always the Holocaust®

Washington Times columnist Suzanne Fields runs on about how many of her relatives "are related to or knew someone" who died in the Holocaust®. Therefore, she says, they boycott everything German (Bigotry! Discrimination! But they don't boycott the money!)

However, when Israeli prime minister Barak went to Germany, everything was fine. "How astonishing to see [German Chancellor] Gerhard Schroeder in a yarmulke," pledging never-ending transfers of German taxpayers' money to Israel. What's astonishing about it? No *gay*, and especially no German, can declare subservience too profoundly or too often.

Billions More for "Nazi-Era Slave Laborers"

The endless effort to milk World War II now claims that "2,300,000" people are still alive, close to sixty years later, who were "slave laborers" during that war. That figure may be of a piece with the famous "six million." Typically, the extortion ring is headquartered in Washington, where "our" State Department has been converted into a headquarters for this.

Our friends from Greed, Inc., egged on by "our" Treasury Department official, tribesman Stuart Eizenstat, settled for well over \$5 billion *more* out of Germany, after demanding over \$7 billion.

During World War II, every military draftee was a "slave laborer" at considerably greater risk of harm and death than anyone drafted to work in a factory.

And it need hardly be said that Communist "slave laborers" are completely unrepresented by lawyers for Greed, Inc.

Non-Stop Plunder

Poland seeks "dismissal of Holocaust® suit." Nice try. A law suit brought in the United States, naturally, on behalf of that enormous tribe of "Holocaust® survivors" seeks "billions of dollars" from

the Polish government. See, there was property taken over by the Nazis, which was then taken over by the postwar Communist government of Poland — dominated by Jews. No lawsuit back then. But now, arm-twisting by Jewish officials in the U.S. government is so effective that schmucks all over the world are paying by the billions!

That Jewish Appetite for Thin Old Blood

Late last year, "our" Department of Justice found a 75-year-old Polish-American, a retired mechanic, who was accused by the Jews of having been a teen-age guard during World War II, so "our" government has "sued to revoke his citizenship." The Jews never cease to revel publicly in their endless vendettas, and they take special delight in their employment of "our" federal government for their work.

We await, impatiently, the Department of Justice pursuit of contemporary crimes, in the United States, by the burgeoning Russian-Jewish *mafiya* headquartered in New York City.

In France, an 89-year-old "fugitive Nazi collaborator" was "found guilty of involvement in the deportation of 1,500 Jews" during World War II and sentenced to ten years.

Taking any part in the deportation of Jews was deemed a "crime against humanity." Stating that "trial witnesses had been threatened and documents clearing him omitted," Maurice Papon's book was aptly entitled, "The Truth Interests No One."

"Today Should Be a Proud Day..."

Today "should be a proud day for Croatia," quoth "Tommy Baer, former president of the prominent [Jewish] group B'nai B'rith," as another government was sandbagged into obedience. A 78-year-old man was found guilty of something he may or may not have done 55 years ago, during World War II.

Croats, during World War II, were *pro-Nazi* because Hitler al-

lowed them to break free of the artificial state, Yugoslavia, created at the end of World War I. Hitler also let them do a bit of "ethnic cleansing" which, you will understand, differs *enormously* from the ethnic cleansing of portions of Palestine taken by Israelis.

Madeleine and the Moslems

Secretary of State Madeleine Korbel I-never-knew-I-was-Jewish Albright celebrated the end of Ramadan with members of the American Muslim Council, which must be a pretty tame outfit. She told them that "you may not agree with everything we do, but you should at least feel a connection to it and know that your views are being heard." If the subject of Israel came up, it went unreported. Perhaps her guests were too polite to mention it.

As the rapid balkanization of America proceeds, Jews are aware that the number of Moslems in the U.S. may even now exceed the number of Jews. However, Israeli experience at controlling Moslems, and the ease with which our vastly larger Christian majority population is manipulated, may give them reason for continued confidence.

OUR RULING CLASS & ITS ANTICS

"We" Can't Afford a Federal Tax Cut

Who is "we?" "We" are the government spendaholics, perpetually high on budget numbers so vast that the rest of us can't comprehend them. You even expect it from the millionaires who read you the network news at your morning and evening brainwash. With a perfectly straight face, each will tell you that tax breaks are for "the rich," meaning in this context *other* people "rich" enough to be paying taxes.

Oh yes, "polls show" that people really don't want taxes lowered. No

problem. Ask folks if they would rather have a three dollar a day tax reduction (don't say \$1000 a year — make it sound piddling!) or would they prefer to save the earth? It's all in how the questions are put.

But how about getting Joe Blow to say — on camera — that he not only doesn't want a tax break, but he is determined to vote against any low-life who tried to give him one.

That might seem harder to do, but it's not, really. There are 260 million people to choose from, so they can always turn up some chump to complain that somebody else's taxes might be cut more than his.

New York Times editorialist Michael Weinstein moans that, because "the poor" pay little or no taxes, they will reap less benefit from a tax cut than "the rich" who pay a lot. Weinstein refers to the "tired mantra" that of course "the rich" benefit more from a tax cut, since they pay the bulk of the taxes. But Weinstein fails to see why those "privileged" to be in the tax-paying class should be given breaks, while "the poor" get so little out of it. Duh.

Don't worry. Weinstein isn't really that stupid. He just thinks *you* are.

Another Branch of the Criminal Class

Last summer, the American Bar Association gaily tossed aside its fig-leaf of sober, professional respectability and political impartiality and hoisted its partisan flag. The head of the organization, a veteran *clintonista*, invited Bill Clinton to pontificate upon the majesty of the law before the ink was dry on his own contempt citation.

At the same time, Ol' Webb Hubbell, always ready, in his own words, to "roll over one more time" to save the Clintons, was brought in to address the session on white-collar crime. Hubbell may have given professional tips on avoiding the pitfalls of over-billing, tax-evasion and related subjects. Whatever the fee he received, it was added to the nearly one million dollars handed to him by Friends of Bill for earlier silence.

Andy the Mafia Enforcer

Andrew Cuomo, whose daddy was once trashed by Bill Clinton himself as tainted by the Mafia, is currently the Clinton administration's Secretary of Housing and Urban Development. His menacing mug recently stared out at us from the television screen as he used his federal clout to weight in against the firearms industry.

"It would be a shame if any'ting happent to ya bizness," says Andy, massaging his legal brass knuckles. "But it's a cryin' shame da way HUD's people hafta put up wit' alla da shootin's an' like dat around da public housin'. Be betta fa da industry ta do like we say. Cost ya plenny ta fight da feds in court, y'know?"

A Billion Here, a Billion There...

Interior Secretary Bruce Babbitt didn't exert himself unduly, when hauled into court to answer questions about the, shall we say, disappearance of at least \$2.4 billion belonging to about 300,000 Indians. This money was "in trust" to his department, but Babbitt and his crew seem to have mislaid it somewhere.

Federal judge Royce Lamberth, who has had a bellyful of the Clinton administration in this and other cases of malfeasance, tore into Babbitt & Co. for destroying records and failing to admit it. Babbitt maunders on about bureaucratic conflicts and re-organization plans, and what with one thing and another, possibly up to ten billion must have slipped through the cracks. It might even turn up, if you believe in the tooth fairy.

Political Bedmates

The Corporation for Public Broadcasting was always been a plaything for rich liberals and their Red friends. The propaganda is constant. Now the CPB stands exposed as a money-mine for the Democratic Party as well.

Aside from its frequent beg-athons, public broadcasting, as a pub-

licly-funded outfit, is supposed to stand virtuously above and apart from crass politics.

Not for a minute. It turns out that the powerhouse WGBH Boston, source of many of the most "political" shows, was most actively frolicking between the sheets with like-minded politicians. When caught, the reaction was, "Oh, that? You mean *that*? That was a no-no? Really?"

The Snopes Families of Washington

Old Jimmy "Liver-lips" Carter showed up in Panama, so proud to attend the final act of his Panama Payaway! Carter's chosen "negotiators" were a somnolent old figurehead diplomat who dozed while a Jewish banker, Sol Linowitz, arranged the transfer. The Canal and Canal Zone were said to be worth \$9 billion. The banker's bad loans to Panama totaled \$2 billion, and Panama couldn't even handle the interest unless Panama could milk the Canal.

As the last American flag was hauled down, the Chinese Communists have taken control of ports on both oceans, while the *narcos* who already control half of Colombia nibble their way into Panama. Not to worry, we are told. Our armed forces can always be sent to undo what our feckless government has done. Sure.

Meanwhile, in North Korea, Land of the Starving Zombies, First Brother Roger Clinton entertains the Red elite by tootling his horn. It's not as if Kim Jong-Il were a *Nazi*, after all. It's not as if North Korea practiced *Apartheid*.

Egg Foo-Yong on Face

The American "businessmen" sucking up to Red China don't mind losing face if the price seems right. They gathered in Beijing to celebrate Communism's fiftieth anniversary, enjoying the goose-stepping troops and flashy banners, just like the good old days in Moscow. Bernie Schwartz of Loral could beam with pride upon the parade of Chinese long-range missiles capable of striking American territory. Where would

the Chinese be without his assistance? And where would Clinton be without the Chinese and Bernie's assistance?

In the not too distant future, Americans can expect to pay dearly for this sort of thing.

Ah, well, win some, lose some. The Americans who sent our best technology over to modernize Red China's communication system have just been told their "joint venture" is no longer "joint" and they've seen their last dime.

Footnote:

"Our" own media celebration of Communist China's "progress" contained a tiny squib noting that, by the way, "Mao's 'Great Leap Forward' [led to] economic chaos and famine [that killed] about 30 million people, according to a study *decades later* [italics mine] by U.S. government demographers."

Not really. *Decades before*, "U.S. demographers" studying population numbers noted "a shortfall of about 40 million" Chinese. However, Herr Kissinger was plotting his moves at the time, so nothing was made of it.

The Statistical Yearbook of the People's Republic of China in my library contains year-by-year figures which, when graphed on semi-log paper, show a "shortfall" of about 54 million people during the three-year period of greatest devastation. Dying of starvation ain't fun, folks. I was just recently told, by a Chinese who was exiled to "the countryside" for seven years, that the peasants told him of whole villages starving, with no one left to bury the dead.

Message to readers: It was far worse than anyone is telling you, and the U.S. liberal establishment knew about it. Throughout the Twentieth Century, Communist mass murders have been first concealed and then excused by Western liberals — because they are all socialists.

Repeat after me — "It's not as if they were *Nazis*."

Mistress of the "Double Pander"

The "double pander" is a neat phrase, which I must credit to Tim Russert of "Meet the Press." It is an effort to curry favor with those on opposite sides of a political issue. Hillary Clinton executed a double pander on the subject of Puerto Rican terrorists as well as Jews and Moslems.

"Three years ago," reported the Washington Times, "Mrs. Clinton's decision to open the White House auditorium for a post-Ramadan [Id al-Fitr] celebration was unprecedented. So was her statement a year ago favoring creation of a Palestinian state."

Fast-forward to mid-1999 as Her Majesty "explores" the possibility of permitting New Yorkers to elect her to the Senate. Hillary writes to the Jewish Orthodox Union that "Jerusalem is the eternal and indivisible capital of Israel," while Hadassah, the Women's Zionist Organization of America, Inc., hands

her "a plaque and a gift" for... for... (dammit, think!) for "humanitarian work."

Moslems are crushed. She didn't mean it when she donned the *hijab*, the Moslem women's headscarf, for a two-minute photo-op in Morocco, or when she burbled that Islam is "the religion of tolerance and co-habitation." (Come again?)

The Moslems are saying, listen, lady, there may be 1,600,000 Jewish voters out there, but what about the 800,000 Moslems?

And then there are the 1,300,000 Puerto Ricans in New York. (All round numbers are from recent news articles and may be wildly inaccurate.) With 3,000 applications for executive clemency, His Majesty Bill Clinton found the FALN terrorists to be the most worthy. Look, Hillary, a bouquet for you!

Hillary accepted the gift while it still looked like a plus — and while

Throughout the Twentieth Century, Communist mass murders have been first concealed and then excused by Western liberals — because they are all socialists.

the terrorists and their lawyers extracted more favorable conditions from the Leader of the Free World. When the deal started to curdle, however, Hillary said who me? did I say I wanted this?

The good news is that Hillary is sinking in the New York polls. The more they see of her, the more they don't like her. That's natural.

And you know, we could hope that all those "minority" population numbers are inflated, but in case they aren't, would the last New Yorker of the former majority ethnic group please turn out the lights?

Candidates are Brothers against Gun Rights

Presidential candidate George W. Bush recently announced that, in his opinion, no one under 21 should be able to possess a handgun.

Responsible young people, some not even into their teens, can possess and use handguns quite well. Like all the others out to disarm the lawful majority, Bush uses irresponsible "youths" who shoot each other to "justify" attacks on the rights of the vast majority of good people.

Would he care to begin by disarming the teen-age gangbangers of the inner city first? Let's see whether federal law can do it, and/or whether disarming punks won't crimp the homicide rate. No need to go after the rest of us.

But "the rest of us" are the target population. How do we know? Easily. The next time Attorney General Janet "Miz Magoo" Reno boasts of the supposed "200,000 felons" barred by the Brady Act from a gun purchase, compare that absurd figure to the equally absurd eight (8) prosecutions of phantom felons.

With the Bolshevik-or-Menshevik choice offered by our Establishment, we find candidate Al Gore seeking to register all "handgun owners," plug "all loopholes," and of course set up his own minions as judges of whether any of us are "qualified" to own a gun. Candidate Bill Bradley wants to make "mandatory" everything on the gun-grabbers' wish-list. Mandatory registration, li-

censing, trigger locks and all, and Big Brother will decide upon your "safety" training.

These people aren't worried about us hurting ourselves. They're worried about us hurting *them*.

Exposing the Strategy

Columnist John Leo, in a column commenting on the new "animal rights" craze, reveals why this is all the rage in the elite law schools. An entire new field of litigation yawns wide open! Rutgers University law professor Gary Francione says "gorillas should be declared to be persons under the Constitution." University of Vermont law professor Steven Wise parlayed his brand of argle-bargle into a position at Harvard Law School. He sees gold glittering in old "slavery-era statutes." And Duke University law professor William Reppy Jr. looks forward to a "very important case," sometime soon, in which an ape "speaking through a voice synthesizer, or perhaps in sign language," will testify in an "American courtroom."

Why, just months ago, enthusiasts burble, "One ape [said] through a synthesizer, 'Please buy me a hamburger.'" Apes are polite, see, and they understand economics, such as buying.

Remember King Kong? Everybody felt sorry for the poor, oppressed, misunderstood ape. It should be easy to get juries like that. And consider that having King Kong for a client means there's no way he can fire you.

This scheme forms a seamless web with all the other victim-oppression distortions of the law. Leo reveals that "the advantage of the litigation strategy is that there's no need to sell radical ideas to the American people... You can supersede open debate by convincing a few judges to detect a 'rights' issue that functions as a political trump card... The strategy is to

force change without gaining the consent of the public."

Nothing new at all! Our society has been warped and twisted by this method for half a century. From forced integration to the banishment of Christianity from public places to the bright new day of queer scoutmasters, radical lawyers and chosen judges have pioneering the destruction.

Fighting Crime

The Democratic Party of Maryland crows that Linda Tripp could get "ten years" for taping Monica Lewinsky. Yes, there's a wire-tap law — unenforced. As has been

pointed out, every reporter in Maryland who tapes an interview "for purposes of accuracy," not to mention self-defense, is "guilty" of its violation.

But forty Democratic office-holders demanded in writing the prosecution of Linda Tripp, and a Democratic Party judge says Ms Tripp did not, in *her* view, have immunity.

Ms Tripp, a federal employee, had been publicly branded a liar by presidential

And Duke University law professor William Reppy Jr. looks forward to a "very important case," sometime soon, in which an ape "speaking through a voice synthesizer, or perhaps in sign language," will testify in an "American courtroom."

lawyer Robert Bennett. Bennett had a liar for a client, and he could hardly have failed to know it, but I am informed that Bennett's own \$500-an-hour billing was further enhanced by the hourly charges of a swarm of "associates." (It's this man's *brother*, Bill Bennett, who crafted that "Book of Virtues.") Tripp, in her own self-defense, taped Monica's lurid and remarkably accurate account of her contacts with our adolescent president. For that, she could be the only one coming out of this tawdry episode with a felony conviction.

Let us recall that there was also a lone conviction in the O.J. Simpson case. Simpson "walked," a free man after two throat-slashing murders. Ah, but the great State of California convicted Detective Mark Fuhrman

for denying that, at any time in the past ten years, he had used the word "nigger."

Thus does the system "fight crime."

Who Could Even Invent This One?

Scene: the People's Republic of Takoma Park, a pinko utopia suburb of Washington. Cast: Robert J. Alvarez, *clintonista*, a senior policy advisor for environmental, health and safety issues; Marie Tucker, his wife, a leftist lawyer; their unnamed 16-year-old daughter. Crime: Engaging in agriculture in a building zoned residential.

Having been taught to snitch, the daughter turned in her parents. Cops found an indoor pot farm, along with everything needed to carry on the rest of the business.

It's not as if they needed the money. Pinko lawyers and senior *clintonista* advisors don't live hand-to-mouth around Washington. And they may well argue that 69 "house plants" does not represent a volume business, but more of a sideline. Enough, y'know, for themselves and a circle of friends, colleagues, and hangers-on.

Lawyer Tucker can now exercise her professional skills by trying to keep both of them from doing 17 years in Club Fed.

I wouldn't worry about them. They can expect a fine, and that only because they hit the headlines. Their daughter will learn that the idea is to snitch on *other* people.

Ah, The Nanny-State!

Having nothing better to do, the Consumer Product Safety Commission discovered that a small number of children are killed each year by a small number of parents lying on them. The federal bureaucracy must address this problem!

"Parents should never sleep in the same bed with infants or toddlers under the age of 2, the Federal Consumer Product Safety Commission warned yesterday." It is unclear which Consumer Product is being warned

against. Are parents a Consumer Product?

Pediatricians writing "how to raise your baby" books sometimes warn that a baby in bed with drunken, doped-up, or excessively fat parents may be smothered accidentally. The CPSC also warns that a child sometimes gets stuck between the mattress and the wall or headboard. (Mattresses, walls, and headboards are all Consumer Products.)

Ann Brown, chairman of the CPSC, knows *precisely* how babies should sleep. "A safe sleeping environment for a baby is in a crib that meets Federal safety standards, on a firm, flat mattress, with the baby on its back, and no soft bedding in the crib."

Picture it. Doors busted down, warrantless midnight searches by the Federal Crib Police!

Woodstock vs Tailhook

In 1969, flower-children got naked and stoned in the mud at Woodstock, NY, and claimed it was a fairyland. Thirty years later, these fiftyish flower-kiddies conned a new generation of dimwits by assuring them that another replay of Woodstock would live on as a monumental event in their sorry lives.

For those who don't mind wading through the feces of strangers and trolling for sex by letting whatever they have to offer hang out, it was probably an okay experience. But that was not enough for everybody. In the end naked savages, some away from home for the first time, pranced by firelight, stole cheap trade-goods, and gang-raped females who claimed they didn't know it was going to be like *this!*

But "everything depends upon who is doing it to whom." College frat-boy shenanigans by naval aviators under decidedly more sanitary conditions became the years-long, career-destroying, naval-aviation-wrecking atrocity story called Tailhook. Some fairly notorious bimbos in naval officers' uniforms found themselves groped, *groped* in hotel corridors, and

said they never dreamed it would be like *this!*

Now, let's fantasize about "poetic justice."

Suppose concentration-camps for liberals, socialists, and communists were designed to provide a Woodstock experience. Let's call 'em "Woodstocks"

First, throw the razor-wire around an open field. Set it up like a feedlot, but with cocaine blocks instead of salt blocks; let them overdose at will. Instead of charging exorbitantly for water, as in the real Woodstock set-up, I would provide water troughs, but they'll have to break the ice themselves.

Being marginally more intelligent than bovines, our progressives would eventually notice that slippery and evil-smelling substances were accumulating underfoot. Leaders would arise and organize the dimmer bulbs into s***-shoveling brigades.

The entertainment would be continuous. But instead of blasting high-decibel screams of rabbits being slaughtered, in order to terrify and madden the women and children at Waco, we would lock in the most appalling "artists" thrown up by our cultural establishment and make them just keep playing. Should they drop from exhaustion, gaps in the program would be filled by the FBI's Waco theme-song, "These Boots Are Made For Walking, Walking Over You."

And why not? The FBI's highly experienced Lon Horiuchi would be permanently stationed in a poorly-furnished sniper's nest and ordered to pick off escapees.

NATO Pilots as War Criminals?

The U.N. chief war crimes prosecutor is "reviewing the conduct of NATO pilots" re: the bombing campaign against Yugoslavia. (But "never has a Western leader been hauled before an international tribunal.") Throw a few pilots to the wolves instead?

The "war crimes tribunal" is a thoroughly politicized body. We push, and

Milosovic is indicted. Russia, China, and Yugoslavia push, and who knows, some pilot who "vas chust followink orders" could be the fall guy, just to show how evenhanded we are!

But Bill Clinton doesn't have to worry.

Don't say you weren't warned.

A Quirk of Poetic Justice

A woman living in public housing discovered huge amounts of money piling up in her bank account. Making no effort to view the horse's mouth, she spent the money with glee.

Eventually — eventually — the United Nations Environment Program missed the money. UNEP is headquartered in Nairobi, Kenya, and its accounts are a notorious mess anyway. It is likely that Ms Susan Makador of the Brooklyn housing project used the \$700,000 more wisely.

It seems that a dozen governments, tithing to the United Nations, had directed their money into the wrong account at the Chase Manhattan. Ms Makador's lawyer, Michael Siegel, points out that the \$700,000 "really did rehabilitate a family in the ghetto."

55 Million "Mentally Ill"?

Our Surgeon General David Satcher says 22 percent of Americans suffer from "diagnosable mental disorders." The National Institute of Mental Health adds that if the Ritalin stuffed into four million kids doesn't do the trick, "up the dose."

If we were to include those who don't notice what's going on around them, *then* what percentage of the American people suffer from a "diagnosable mental disorder"?

Trump Trumps Himself

When "the Donald" Trump toys with the idea of running for president, you have to pay attention. Even if it's nothing but an ego-trip, he can afford it. And look at his qualifications. As a casino owner, he makes money by fleecing the gullible and consort-

ing with unsavory characters. His "campaign blueprint" is apparently entitled "The America We Deserve."

We "deserve" a "National Security Lottery" which would "take in enough money to hire and train every spy on earth." We need more spies "to infiltrate terrorist cells."

Gosh, I didn't think Donald Trump was Jewish, but this idea sounds like a mind-meld with the Anti-Defamation League.

Sudden Concern for "Census Integrity"

After well over a year of effort to corrupt the 2000 Census by allowing a ten percent fudge-factor, the Census Bureau is suddenly hyperventilating about "corruption" of the process. There is a web site recommending that Southerners write "Southerner" instead of choosing an official federal racial/ethnic designation when responding. Washington fumes with heavy warnings about "a federal offense, punishable with jail time."

One Good Reason to Have Lots of Four-Starred Cowards

Even a morning-brainwash in interviewer asked Gore whether his obeisance to queers might not cost him support among the majority. Oh, no, he says, because we've all matured so beautifully. But on January 9, the Sunday morning talking-heads included retired former Chairmen of the Joint Chiefs McPeak and Vessey (both CFR members, as the usual "chance would have it"). General Vessey murmured, almost under his breath, that yes, such a requirement might make it difficult to find candidates for these positions.

Who am I to argue with General Vessey? There are more four-stars out there than can be usefully employed. Among that throng, there are far more than the required half-dozen who say anything, do anything, for such a coveted position.

Heck, what's the worst that could happen? They'd have to dip into the three-star pool?

The Democratic Party Welcomes Your Demise

Bill Bradley *believes* in, and *welcomes* the transformation of America into a balkanized mess. We all *should* have heard by now that by mid-century, whites will be a minority in the United States. Well, Bill Bradley celebrates the prediction that native-born whites will be a minority within *ten* years.

What the vast majority of Americans don't know is that this is the *policy* of a ruling-class which frankly hates us. They intend to keep us stupefied and inert until we are disarmed and outnumbered. It is *policy* to block European immigration while opening the gates to non-whites, including floods of third worlders. It is *policy* to encourage abortion, and we may estimate that, despite heavy patronization of abortion-mills by blacks, probably 20 million white babies have been consigned to the trash.

Converting America into a seething stew of "minorities," all clamoring for favoritism from politicians, looks like a good way for the Establishment to "manage democracy."

So candidate Bill Bradley "wouldn't be disappointed" if pitcher John Rocker were fired for his opinions. Bradley proudly announced that was his "job on the New York Knicks to provide racial sensitivity training to new white players."

There is fierce competition between Bradley and Gore to see which of them can pander most shamelessly to the greatest number of blacks, gays, welfare people, "Hispanics," and other "voting blocs" they prefer to normal white folks.

As we know, Gore would require that submission to the homosexual lobby would be required for a position on the Joint Chiefs. Would these candidates for the presidency of the United States pick *two* "Hispanics" for the nine-person Supreme Court?

Bradley was sure there were plenty of quota-candidates available, and Gore said, "I will seek to break [Clinton's] all-time record" for loading the government with people who are anything but white Christian men!

As a passing note, some sub-cabinet post in the Department of Agriculture was handed off to a person whose qualifications consist of being a female radical, period. She was appalled to discover that her "advisory committees" were full of white men, and announced that changing that around was her first priority. She is also "into" organic food — and intends to police any producers to make sure they are organic enough — and her last position was at "the Henry A. Wallace Institute for Alternative Agriculture." Former Vice President Henry A. Wallace was, for all practical purposes, a Communist himself, and he presided over the dense nest of Red spies occupying his department when he was Roosevelt's Secretary of Agriculture.

"Alternative" agriculture is "anything but modern" agriculture. Perhaps it recommends placing a dead fish in each hill of corn and bean seeds, like in olden times.

The Nanny State — Again

Now "our" two-fer (black female) Secretary of Labor, Alexis Herman, has become entangled in the rulings of minions within the Occupational Safety and Health Administration, better known as OSHA. These are the eager bureaucrats who police "workplaces," although they have had no discernible impact upon actual health and safety.

Since more and more employees are "telecommuting," how shall OSHA police their workplaces at home? How can the Big Black Nanny in Washington be certain that you are properly seated, that your equipment is plugged in correctly, that the monitor is at the regulation height, and that there are no "exposed beams in the ceiling," to use one example?

OSHA's was that your employer is responsible for seeing that all OSHA regulations are in force *in your home workplace*, further asserting that your employer is "responsible" if anything happens to you while working at home. Our esteemed publisher foresees the possibility of a "dynamic entry" by an "OSHA SWAT team" tipped off by a snitch about loose carpeting.

Who wants this, and why? The bureaucrats, the unions, and the trial lawyers, to name three eager beneficiaries. Bureaucrats always want to extend their writ and multiply their own numbers. And a spokesman for the AFL-CIO ran on about the "issues" to be "addressed," while failing to list the main one, the difficulty of unionizing people who work at home. The trial lawyers, *big donors to big-government Democrats*, smell the lucre from any newly-plowed field of litigation. Then why not throw in the Internal Revenue Service, which really hates people who are at all independent?

This royal decree did tip over the beehive, so that Secretary Herman withdrew the decree — for now — and promised a "dialogue" on this vital issue.

What's to discuss? *Get out of my house!*

PARASITES

Anybody But Whites!

Bill Gates, the mega-billionaire, has announced a plan to donate a billion dollars to send *non-white* kids to college. Blacks, Aisans, Native Americans and whatever else are eligible, but whites won't be. Maybe Gates thinks it will get the feds off his case. *So politically correct!*

The Basic Problem...

President Clinton's summer photo-opportunity "poverty tour" was tailored to a cross-section of racial groups, and took him to the Oglala Sioux reservation at Pine Ridge, SD.

Now, I started life as a fan of the brave, wild Indians. I collected picture-cards of American Indian chiefs, and still admire Chief Joseph of the Nez Perce.

Like Bill Clinton, I have been to Pine Ridge. Unlike him, I went there to report on the ten-week uproar

known as Wounded Knee back in the 1970s.

Clinton can go anywhere on earth, strewing tax dollars before, during, and after his visit. But pouring more money and "programs" on reservation Indians will not change anything. Since the reservation system was initiated in the 1870s,

Indians have been "welfare people" for more generations than any other group.

Reservation Indians are demoralized because, from birth to death, there is *no need to make a serious decision*. Food, housing,

medical care, subsidized business opportunities, education, should there be any interest in that — all will be laid on by the Great White Father.

As for serious decisions, getting off the rez can be Step One. Joining the U.S. Army has been a popular Step One. But for those disinclined to make serious decisions, idleness and chronic alcoholism can constitute "life."

Then politicians like Bill Clinton can try to lay on the rest of us "responsibility" for 72% unemployment, horrendous rates of alcoholism, and let's not forget "fetal alcohol syndrome," meaning not-quite-right kids who spent their first nine months bombed out of their skulls in mama's womb.

Why is This Creature Still Around?

Wesley Cook, *a.k.a.* Mumia Abu-Jamal, the convicted cop-killer with dreadlocks down to his waist, is described as a "worldwide icon for death-penalty opponents," and as of last June he was also the chosen Commencement speaker at some junk college in Washington state.

He killed a police officer in cold blood — back in 1981 — and has been a poster-boy for the left ever since. While braying that the bad old honkies held his Black Panther affiliations against him, it is precisely those affiliations that make him a poster-boy for the left. Mumia, in other words, is Hillary's kind of guy.

The trial lawyers, big donors to big-government Democrats, smell the lucre from any newly-plowed field of litigation.

In her days at Yale, Hillary was a fan of Black Panther torturer-murderer Warren Kimbro. (More on him some other time.)

In October of 1999, seventeen years after he received the death penalty, the United States Supreme Court refused to go over the case yet again — but lawyers for Mumia will find some other court, somewhere, which will entertain some other cockamamie yarn....

Celebrate Diversity!

A movement “with a fascination for amputation and an undefined political agenda,” our mass media call it. But there was method in the madness. “In the 1996 presidential elections, rebels warned that they would cut off the hands of people who voted.” So much for building democracy. Any voting is history, but the custom of chopping off hands really caught on. Rape with burning sticks is another of the fun activities.

For years and years, Liberia and Sierra Leone have seen roving gangs committing mindless atrocities, using children as slaves and committers of atrocities. The Rwandan massacres were simply larger-scale and more organized. I’ve written about the Butt Nakers of Liberia, gangs of more or less nude adolescent males running wild. I used the term *Pithecanthropus full-auto* to indicate something less than *Homo sapiens*, but with automatic weapons. I was grimly amused by stay-at-home liberal builders of democracy who advise others to engage these creatures in reasoned discourse.

Elevated to a titled position on the backs of these mindless savages, we find “Paolo Bangura, a former political science professor and [now] minister of foreign affairs” in Sierra Leone. That position places him first in line for the foreign aid handouts.

Distinguished “rebel official” Bangura disclaims the slightest responsibility for the atrocities which brought him to power, dismissing as soreheads those who have had their hands chopped off by his little helpers, the kids with axes.

“It’s human to feel strongly, but it is also human to heal after a change in reality. I hope that whatever nega-

tive feelings they have will be overcome.”

By growing new hands?

And guess who’s expected to provide the prostheses, the medical care, the feeding of cripples? Whitey! Who else?

Meanwhile, “a major conference on AIDS in Africa” was held in Lusaka, Zambia, where well over a quarter of the adult population is HIV-positive or into full-blown AIDS. A similar proportion prevails in neighboring Zimbabwe — once the pleasant white-run country called Rhodesia. Zimbabwe estimates 1200 deaths a week from AIDS and “the death rate is expected to quadruple by 2010.” The answer? Popularize cremation.

The conference addressed such problems as the cost of drugs. “The cocktail” of drugs apparently costs about \$12,000 a year, a cost which our own wealthy homosexuals think ought to be palmed off on other people. Africans average about ten bucks a year for “health care,” according to the conferees. The number of infected and indigent Africans is guesstimated at 22,500,000 and climbing fast.

And guess who’s expected to pay?

The conference also mentioned “African cultural practices.” “Traditional healers prescribe sexual relations with virgin girls, sometimes as young as toddlers, in the belief that it will cure the disease.” In the unlikely event that a toddler survives sexual assault by an adult African male, she can then die of AIDS at her leisure. But one culture’s as good as another. Isn’t that what they teach us every day?

And guess who’s expected to pay? The conference also mentioned “African cultural practices.”

“Traditional healers prescribe sexual relations with virgin girls, sometimes as young as toddlers, in the belief that it will cure the disease.”

In the unlikely event that a toddler survives sexual assault by an adult African male, she can then die of AIDS at her leisure. But one culture’s as good as another. Isn’t that what they teach us every day?

Cure AIDS in Black Africa Now!

Homosexuals have lots of time and money for politics because they are not raising children. And no matter how much you “do” for them, unless you cure their special plague, any politician will be harassed and denounced. Even Al

Gore feels the lash. (Careful, though. Who knows the AIDS status of the last person bloodied by it?)

Vice President Al Gore went before the United Nations Security Council, and that august world body engaged in collective chin-stroking about the “threat to global security” posed by the fact that sub-Saharan

(read “black”) Africa is crawling with AIDS. The U.N.’s own World Health Organization produced its usual big round-number guesstimates showing that over two-thirds of global HIV/AIDS carriers live there. It has supposedly killed 13.7 mil-

lion already, and is being spread at a rate of 11,000 Africans a day.

An obvious preventative would be for the inhabitants to stop doing what they are doing. Alas, what they are doing is about the only thing they do well. So saying, “education” would appear to be a non-starter. But Gore promised \$150 million of our tax dollars for the effort.

This is *nothing!* If 23 million African blacks need \$12,000 a year for AIDS drugs, and couldn’t personally jingle up even \$12 for that purpose, “do the math,” folks. I get a pharmacy bill of nearly \$280 billion a year.

Jesse Jackson’s Latest Score

Six black hooligans who were suspended for causing — and keeping alive — a serious riot received the loving attention of Jesse Jackson, wandering agitator and spiritual counselor to presidents. Jackson theatrically “got himself arrested” making the usual stink, then took himself and his thousand-dollar suit to the federal Department of Education, where the weenie minority white guy in the Clinton cabinet promised to take a special look at suspensions.

And what do you know? At the school in question, which is about half black, 80 percent of those suspended for bad behavior were black.

Racism! Obviously, they were suspended for being black, not for acting up.

I was grimly amused by stay-at-home liberal builders of democracy who advise others to engage these creatures in reasoned discourse.

"Forced to Confront a Racist Past"

Didn't we tell you about this Clinton payoff to race-baiter John Hope Franklin (page 27, Spring 1999 issue)? Well, the grant money paid off in propaganda. The New York Times magazine for December 18, 1999 gave a six-page spread to the recollections of aged blacks about a "disturbance" which occurred 80 years ago in Tulsa, Oklahoma. We call it a "disturbance," by the way, because that's what black riots are always called, and since this was supposed to have been a white riot, we're being even-handed, you see. (Anyway, toward the end of the article, one black boasts that blacks killed more whites than whites did blacks.)

We mentioned in that earlier issue that the honkies were said to have bombed the blacks from the air. The New York Times seems to like strafing attacks better. The search for "mass graves" goes on.

So does the search for inflammatory newspaper clippings. "To Lynch Negro Tonight" is a headline desperately needed. (It was "presumably removed from the paper's archives and destroyed before the Tribune went to microfilm. The riot commission continues to search for clippings or copies." Translation: somebody said so, but we have no evidence.)

The usual exercise is recommended. The presumed sins of great-grandpa must be expiated through being "forced to confront a racist past," grovel suitably, and pay reparations.

PERVERSION MARCHES ON

Africawood

Perhaps you've heard of "snuff videos" of real live people being killed. They've become a major export of some African countries having nothing else to offer the world, but Africa doesn't have a monopoly.

Now let's hear about "crush videos." Late last year, the House voted 372-42 to criminalize trafficking in those. There's a market for videos of small animals being tortured and then crushed to death by "scantily-clad females" who either stomp them or sit on them. Weirdos evidently pay up to \$300 for such sexual stimulation.

"The bill met opposition from liberals worried about free-speech rights." It's only Hate™ that liberals want to outlaw.

Baby Chop-Shops

Everything depends upon who is doing it. If "the Nazis" had sucked the brains out of babies seconds before birth and sold the parts, we'd still be hearing about it. However, our esteemed President Clinton has pronounced partial-birth abortion a fine and necessary medical procedure, not infanticide.

The Canadian socialized-medicine system offers a new twist on concealing errors. Suppose the doctor looks at the sonogram and thinks he sees a serious abnormality. But, uh, it turns out that he was mistaken, and the baby is fine. Yeah, but you've already told the mother the kid's defective, and you don't want her to think the government doctor is defective, do you? So what to do with the healthy kid? Sheesh! Take it in the other room. It'll die eventually. It seems that just one Canadian hospital was having two such mishaps a week.

But consider this: The fanaticism with which abortion in general, and late-term (including "partial-birth") abortions are defended is not without practical considerations. Baby parts are in demand, so don't be surprised if the back room of an abortuary harbors a baby chop-shop.

The New American (January 17, 2000) picked up on a story which also interested a few Congressmen. Sure, it's against the law to "sell" fetal tissue, but there's nothing wrong with demanding a "service fee." After all, it costs something to "harvest" baby

parts, conduct quality-control, preserve and store your stock. And in case you think "fetal tissue" is some inch-long blob that doesn't much resemble a baby, think again.

Consider that "Opening Lines of West Frankfort, Illinois" expects a "fee" of \$999 for a brain, \$325 for a spinal cord, \$500 for a trunk (limbs optional), and \$150 for a liver.

As reported in *The New American*, "Kelly," who had worked for the Anatomic Gift Foundation (sounds tax-exempt already) was stationed at a Planned Parenthood clinic, tasked "to dissect and procure fetal tissue for high-quality sales." The want lists came in, and "Kelly" was processing "30-40 late-term abortions a week." They were shipping whole bodies, or maybe just "a batch of eyes or livers." Leftover parts went down the garbage disposal.

It was when the kids were still alive that "Kelly" began to question her employment.

A set of live twins came in, the "doctor" saying "I got you some good specimens here." Since "Kelly" balked at killing

them, the "doctor" simply drowned them for her. Snapping their necks, or clobbering them with tongs until they quit moving were other methods of disposal.

The Washington Times reported deadpan that the House Commerce Committee "had not decided whether to hold hearings. In the past, researchers have resisted such public airing of their activities."

Short of barf bags for the public?

"GLAAD Flexes Pro-Gay Muscles"

The Washington Times, last November, explained the game being played by the gay lobby and the wholly sympathetic mass media. The "Gay and Lesbian Alliance Against Defamation" is quite candid about its objectives and methods. It intends to control media commentary on any subject of interest to homosexuals, and it does so by "negotiating" with the media moguls

how news, for instance, will be covered.

As has been demonstrated, this means a frenzied and saturation coverage of the killing of a homosexual by a pair of punks, and essentially zero coverage of the killing of a young boy by sodomites.

GLAAD has also succeeded in censoring from the mass media any mention of "ex-gays" or the very notion that you don't have to be gay.

The Los Angeles GLAAD representative meets "several times a day with writers, producers, and actors to discuss how homosexuals should be portrayed." He adds, "use us as a resource," meaning he will certify the party line, and on the other hand, "we're going to call you on coverage we're not happy with."

The managing editor of TIME magazine, Walter Isaacson, instantly fell into line with GLAAD's lobbying, deciding to give homosexuals more favorable ink than originally planned.

Of course it's a program of propaganda and censorship!

The Festering Little World of "Art"

The scene at New York's Brooklyn Museum of Art is worthy of the pen of Tom Wolfe, our finest chronicler of the current cultural situation in America. Years ago, he wrote a little gem entitled *The Painted Word*, in which he described the tiny hothouse world of contemporary "art" — who decides "what's hot and what's not." It's rather like "the New York Review of Each Other's Books," as the New York Review of Books has been described.

Wolfe would be hard-pressed to invent a more pompous and smarmy statement out of a museum director than the one recently issued. Here's an exhibit featuring lots of dead and flyblown things, and other exercises in perversity, depravity, and defilement. Amid all this, the museum director says, "We take our role very seriously to serve the fundamentally democratic goal — to stimulate informed and free discussion of ideas."

"Pass through the masterpieces of Auguste Rodin," reported Liz Trotta in the Washington Times, and at the

entrance to the featured exhibit is "art" in the form of the lower half of a woman in black stockings spreading her legs. The exhibit includes depictions of little girls with porno images on their faces, plus a gigantic rendition of someone who tortured and murdered children — rendered in little children's handprints. Informed discussion of ideas indeed!

Mockery of Christianity was a standard theme. How about a Last Supper with a naked woman cavorting in place of Jesus? And of course there was the featured work, which I have entitled "Deformed Black Virgin Mary with Elephant Dung Boob." This painting is also festooned with pictures of genitalia clipped from porno magazines. (Want to try exhibiting "Life's a gas!" depicting Holocaust® victims daubed with feces?)

The "artist" is a black African who is now declared to be "British," making this an exhibit of "work by young British artists." He also claims to be Catholic, while insisting that elephant dung has mysterious soul-nourishing properties back where he comes from. (And it passes unmentioned that sex organs loom large in native African "religions.")

Depravity blends nicely here with greed. Beneath the surface lay "the dual role of Christie's [upscale auction house], which is a promoter and financial supporter of the exhibition as well as a purveyor of artwork belonging to [British advertising executive] Charles Saatchi, who is a major collector and an important client." Translation: Christie's is likely colluding with Saatchi to inflate the supposed value of this "art."

Picture it: Folks, this stuff was a *sensation* in New York! What are we bid for a bust cast in frozen blood? How much for this maggoty cow's head? Isn't there some fool out there who will bid high to hang in his living-room a smelly Deformed Black Virgin Mary with Elephant Dung Boob? Christie's and Mr. Saatchi are relying upon you! Room?

The head of the museum board of trustees is Jewish, as is his museum director, the museum's lawyer, and the head of the New York ACLU hotly

asserting that the First Amendment means that taxpayers must subsidize it. The exhibition director of London's Royal Academy of the Arts, who

guides Saatchi to collect this garbage, is also Jewish. The approving "avant-garde artist" seen dragging her kids through the exhibit was yet another member of the

tribe. This is "art" chosen by Jews for the edification of the *goyim*.

New York Mayor Rudy Giuliani would not *dare* to say that — but he came as close as he dared on the talking-heads shows by saying suppose the art had offended "another religious group." Giuliani would not dream of going any further. It would be sheer political suicide.

Look in the Mirror and See God

Liberals are all little gods. Their opinions are their religion, which they graciously reveal to us, expecting us to bow down and accept it on faith. And that's why they are furious at defiance and freak out in the face of ridicule.

But they rarely put matters as bluntly as Naomi Goldenberg, who says she has no use for Yahweh either. She states that "the feminist movement in Western culture [excuse me? you are not of my culture!] is engaged in the slow execution of Christ... God is going to change... We women are going to bring an end to God... We will change the world so much that He won't fit in any more... We will completely outgrow the need for an external God."

Naomi just looks in the mirror for guidance and counsel.

De-Christianizing Christianity

Then there are those who "have decided to be in the church but not of the church," such as "Letty Russell, a lesbian activist who teaches at Yale Divinity School." She was, in 1999, "honored by the Women of Faith Award by the

Women's ministries Program Area of the Presbyterian Church (USA).

There is "resistance" within the aptly-abbreviated PCUSA, its leftist bureaucracy is still doggedly whining, while awarding as much money and immunity as it can to the farthest-out kooks in the organization. The PCUSA invited its feminist shock-troops to New Mexico where "The Anasazi Ancient Mothers are calling YOU to celebrate the sacred feminine goddess... with art, movement, dance, and ritual."

As Delores Williams, a professor at Union Theological Seminary says, "We just need to listen to the god within us."

Donna Hailson, a professor at Eastern Baptist Theological Seminary who is emphatically *not* of this ilk, has put together all of the above evidence. She also points to the featured speaker at "the Ecumenical Educator's Conference" last year, where one Marcus Borg "dismissed" Christ and the Bible as just another set of yarns spun over the years.

To be replaced by *his* preferred set of yarns, which are all very politically correct. This is what Ecumenical Educators are expected to go forth and teach.

At a World Council of Churches assembly back in 1991, an invocation called upon Hagar, whoever that was, and "the spirits of Earth, Air, and Water." Jesus was tossed into the mix, lest Jesus slip the minds of the church bureaucrats present. Let's hear it for *ki*. (I think Southeast Asian tribesmen call it *pi*.)

World Council of Churches participants "were called upon to... move away from Christocentrism," and reject traditional Christian teachings, or meld them with spiritism, goddess worship, monism, ecofeminism, Buddhism, and Taoism.

Giving Women a Bad Name

At the very liberal University of Massachusetts at Amherst, we learn through Accuracy in Academia's *Campus Report* that phony screams of "Rape!" have been heard. Panic spread through the University administration, which leaped to spend at least \$100,000 to calm the hysteria-mongers. There were extra police,

extra lights, \$2,000 for "martial arts training, "15,000 free shriek alarms," and of course plenty of hired outside "speakers to discuss combating violence against women."

It seems "a 30-year-old non-traditional student" slashed her own face and screamed rape. When questioned, she recanted her yarn. But she will not be charged, or even identified. Three previous reports of rape supposedly occurring in a fairly public spot during busy hours on campus have turned up zero in the way of witnesses or corroborating evidence. But the "suspect" always seems to be a generic white male.

"Acting Chair of the Women's Studies Department Marta Calas" was delighted by all the consciousness-raising, and so what if the rapes were phony, so long as they added to "the campus dialogue on violence against women."

Now, pay close attention here, because logic ran for cover before this "professor" even got started.

"What this case did was to create a sense that women are not safe on campus in many different ways, not just rape. Violence is a discourse that is very present and is given legitimacy in this society. Maybe this person [the phony victim] couldn't have another kind of conversation to be heard. [The false claim] should be looked at in the context of how come this course of violence is so available that it becomes a way that somebody who is already in trouble can have herself be heard."

To demonstrate that the inmates are truly in charge of the asylum and hiring each other, *Campus Report* quotes Associate Professor of Women's Studies Ariene Avakian saying that since women are in a constant state of sexual harassment and assault, what does it matter if a report is false? "Violence against women is a major problem in the world, nationally, and on college campuses."

"A woman's way of thinking?" "University-intellectual-womanspeak?" I find it humiliating

to be bracketed in the same classification with these lunatics.

ADDLEPATED PEASANTRY

Kidding Ourselves

Tough "new standards!" cry the educationists, whenever parents complain and the system has to promise to reform itself — again.

New York (city and state) has been troubled by "degraded standards" for decades, because political pressures make it necessary for the public educational system to "pass" swarms of obviously incompetent people, products of the obviously incompetent system.

So what are

"tough new standards"?

Anyone reading the new exam questions and problems will be impressed by how hard they are. So what you have to do then is to lower the passing grade so that anyone with a room-temperature IQ can pass. Take it *real easy* when grading the essays. Result? A student could flunk outright one essay question and scrape by borderline on the others, then answer 14 out of 26 questions correctly — and "pass the Regents Exams"!

Getting into college on the basis of that, the student still needs Remedial Everything.

On the other hand, it seems that "some students could pass by virtue of reading comprehension alone, without ever having attended high school English classes." That is, learn to read well, and you don't need the Dewey Camps.

Lead on, home schoolers!

Gore's Constituencies

Gore "pledges \$115 billion" to further the intrusion of the federal government into the public schools. Some \$50 billion, he

said, would fund "pre-school for all three- and four-year-olds," another socialist dream. Gore was outbidding all possible rivals for the support of the 3.5 million unionized public school teachers. Any opposition to extending socialist control over American children was denounced by Gore as "reckless and retrograde, reactionary, radical."

Then we are to believe that the ecofreaks are unhappy with our vice president. Groups lavishly funded by the liberal foundations and the federal government itself complain that Gore hasn't done enough "to protect the ozone layer." The lobbying groups include Greenpeace International, Friends of the Earth, Sierra Club, and League of Conservation Voters, Ozone Action, and Pesticide Action Network. This, like "global warming," is just hysteria-mongering.

Curricular Cowpies

Step gingerly between them, and you may still be able to get an education. Curricular cowpies are densely underfoot on most campuses, often more so on the most "prestigious" college and university premises.

If you don't entertain the kiddies, or let them entertain themselves, they may take their parents' or the government's tuition money elsewhere. And so, for fun and profit, institutions of higher education provide frothy excursions into some tiny fragment of pop culture, or just plain old pornography.

But for the ideologically-driven professors, fun and profit is wrapped together as brainwashing. Hence the "studies" — black, womens', gay-and-lesbian, whatever's "hot." I once had to comfort a student by saying, "Look around you. Everything that stands up straight, everything that moves, everything that works is White Studies."

Any combination of three buzzwords can be a "course" title. I'll invent one right before your eyes: "Afro-Centricity, Gender Identity, and Neo-Naziism." Such a course would allow everyone to mouth off for an entire semester and come away with a nice grade.

You think I'm kidding? How about an entire self-contained academic for-

ness dedicated to the "study" of the "History of Consciousness" headed by a leading Communist? Try the University of California at Santa Cruz, which has given a sinecure for life to Communist Angela Davis. She, in turn, gave a doctorate in "history of consciousness" to Comrade Huey Newton, the late drug-dealer.

The leftists don't like it when people avoid the brainwash courses, so they try to arrange things so that you can't get a degree without submitting to them. As in the Soviet Union, if you don't pass Marxism, you don't graduate.

The pressure to require courses in diversity, multi-culturalism, non-western whatever, and so forth is no different than in Moscow U. The late Raisa Gorbachev could have given the same Marxist philosophy courses at Berkeley as she did in Moscow.

University-Woman Logic

Although I was a college professor of the female persuasion, I never joined the AAUW, the American Association of University Women. It was too leftist for me. But I never considered them lip-flipping dingbats. Until now.

Sharon Schuster, President of the AAUW Educational Foundation, described to the Washington Times how girls are discriminated against. (The reference to "boys" and "girls" suggests she is talking about the high-school level.)

"While boys trail girls in enrollment in algebra, geometry, biology, chemistry, social studies, foreign languages, and fine arts, boys enroll in more advanced computer science and graphics courses contributing to a growing 'technology gap' and boys are still more likely to take all three core science courses by graduation.

"While girls have higher grade-point averages, boys score higher on both [SAT and ACT] tests. More girls than boys take Advanced Placement courses, but girls receive fewer scores of 3 or higher... the score needed to

secure college credit. While boys repeat grades more often than girls, girls who repeat a grade are more likely to drop out of school than boys.

"While boys drop out at higher rates than girls, girls who drop out are less likely to return and finish school than boys.

The leftists don't like it when people avoid the brainwash courses, so they try to arrange things so that you can't get a degree without submitting to them.

Ms Schuster has recited comparisons which seem to prove absolutely nothing beyond the fact (that's if you trust these people at all) that differences exist. Ms Schuster evidently relies upon her readers to leap to the conclusion that these differences result

from a pattern of nefarious discrimination.

She lectures her readers on the expected role of Title IX of the Civil Rights Act in erasing such differences. Only when boys and girls elect precisely the same courses and get precisely the same grades will we have "gender equity," says Gauleiter Schuster of the Gender Equity Police.

Jefferson's Old School

The University of Virginia, founded by Thomas Jefferson, is swiftly losing its "image." As we now realize know, honor codes are merely relics of an earlier civilization. It turns out that more "minorities" than whites are found to violate them.

So as not to be condemned as "racist," the University warps admission standards to keep out whites while bringing in less-qualified or downright unqualified blacks. The university is scratching hard for excuses to cover the fact that, "all else being equal," a black has a 111-times better chance of admission.

Since we can't be worried about whites, let's whine that qualified Asians are also on the wrong end of this discrimination. Which is true. No matter how you slice it, the figures always show a ranking of Asians, whites, "Hispanics," and blacks, in that order.

But it's all your fault, honky!

The Center for Holocaust®
Studies

For the "first time ever, anywhere, a doctoral degree-granting Center for Holocaust® Studies... for research and teaching about the Holocaust® for generations to come!" It opened with a grand Jewish celebration at Clark University in Worcester, Massachusetts.

Don't look for a doctoral dissertation describing how more Jews were killed than were available, and how this somehow results in a horde of grasping "Holocaust® survivors."

Chutzpah Defined... and On
Display

Chutzpah means, "Offensive self-confidence, shamelessness, effrontery, or gall."

The Ivy League universities all have Jewish presidents now. Only 2 percent of college freshmen are Jewish. But Karen Arenson complained in the New York Times that Jewish-run Princeton's student body was only 10 percent Jewish, while the other Jewish-run Ivy League institutions "manage to keep Jewish populations of at least a quarter and in some cases more than a third" in their student body. ("More than a third" means at least 34 percent Jewish, or 17 times more than their proportional "quota.") Jews clog these universities because they want to "date and marry other Jews."

Consider that all the other anointed "minorities," qualified or not, make up at least a quarter of the Ivy League student body, it is clear that the non-Jewish, white majority of Americans are being discriminated against. When Patrick Buchanan mentioned this, he was royally trashed, but it's okay for Jews to brag about their takeover of the Ivy Leagues, from top to bottom. That's *chutzpah*.

WHY DO WE AMERICANS SUBMIT TO THIS?

by

Dr. Susan L.M. Huck

A New Book From America's Most Damning Critic of Liberals

Why Do We Americans Submit to... What?

The D-List — This is what liberals like to see in the rest of us.

- Dumb, as in "dumbed down" and mute.
- Docile, ready to be guided and trained, ready to accept any outrage.
- Deprived of as much of our income as we will allow to be taken from us.
- Dispossessed of more and more property rights.
- Denied as many of our other rights as we will allow to be taken from us.
- Devalued as citizens by the creation of hordes of "instant voters" in time for elections.
- Demoted from independent citizens to dependent subjects.
- Deceived by the current propaganda line, whatever it may be.
- Diverted from an examination of the true situation.
- Denounced for destroying the earth, oppressing "others," harboring bad thoughts....
- Defensive and guilt-ridden about something or other, all the time.
- Deracinated, if white — forbidden a sense of racial identity or pride.
- Divided into "groups" or "blocs" for easy manipulation.
- Demeaned, as liberals in government assert authority over private and family affairs.
- Degraded by the squalor of public miseducation and government corruption.
- Displaced from schools and jobs by federal pressure favoring federally-favored groups.
- Dispirited in the face of so much gone wrong, and so little chance of fixing it.
- Disoriented by inversion of laws and values — what is right is now wrong, what is bad is now good — and *vice versa*, of course.
- Demoralized by the realization that any attempt to oppose liberalism will be ridiculed, denied institutional support, marginalized, and punished.
- Disorganized as foundations expend their tax-free fortunes by organizing synthetic "groups" and anointing "leaders" to carry out foundation plans. There is no such support for those opposing foundation-sponsored "planned social change."
- Descabezado, or "beheaded," deprived of leadership; potential leaders who are aware of and opposed to the plans of the liberal Establishment can expect to be smeared and, if that doesn't work, ruined in some manner, usually financially.

And finally...

Disarmed is the ultimate liberal precaution. *Anything* can be done to diarmed people, as the history of the Twentieth Century more than amply demonstrates.

©1997 by Dr. Susan L.M. Huck

\$20.00

RESISTER Books

PO Box 35046

Cash, Money Order, or Check
(Allow 5 weeks for delivery)

Fayetteville, NC 28303

HORROR QUOTES

by
Leslie Bates

THIS IS WHY CORTEZ BUTCHERED THE AZTECS

When the Negro servants of the nomenklatura are not up to the task of cultural poisoning, the Mestizo Communist witch doctors are brought in to finish the job.

The classification of humankind by races originated from speculations in 18th century Europe... True to human nature, the researchers assigned enhancing attributes and values to the Caucasian group of races and demeaning ones to all others.

Hector Garcia, Executive Director, National Conference for Community and Justice, Minnesota-Dakotas Region.

So Comrade Garcia, which gang of race traitors paid for your rent and groceries? The Fords, the Rockefellers, or (a local gang) the Daytons? Back in the 18th and 19th centuries, the goal of the European scientist was to see what God was really up to, and to discover what he really created. Understanding reality was the goal of science and anyone who promoted an unverifiable fantasy was simply laughed off the stage.

Comrade Garcia dismisses racial classifications as myths and then whines about European conquest of the other races: "That experience of oppression reinforced the myth of blanket inferiority and superiority."

What myth? At the time of the conquest of Mexico, Europeans were routinely making transoceanic voyages in large multi-masted sailing ships, whereas the most advanced means of transport developed by Comrade Garcia's ancestors was the dug-out canoe.

Even if we were to limit our comparison of technological and moral advancement to the aboriginal inhab-

itants of North America, the Mexicans would still be beaten by the Indians of Northern forests. They had the birch-bark canoe, a light-weight craft that could be carried between lakes and streams, and around falls and rapids. White men, such as French fur traders and missionaries, copied it for their own use. Some of the coastal tribes, having seen the European sailing ships, began to build larger coast hugging craft out of birch bark with sails and rudders.

And if I recall correctly, no tribe North of the Rio Grande practiced daily ritual murder to insure the continued rising of the Sun. (Is it my imagination or do the inhabitants of colder latitudes seem more intelligent than the "Sun" people?)

The challenge this history presents to European Americans in the United States is to gain objective self awareness beyond the veils of pride and superiority and to other racial groups to see their own potential through the veils of separateness and victimhood.

(Ibid.)

Ah, yes, "victimhood." The normal adherent of the fallacy of polylogism claims that each race or class has its own version of reality, its own "truth," and that each so-called truth cannot be reconciled with any other truth. But Comrade Garcia is different. He instead claims that each race has its own myths and demands that we treat the actual verifiable facts of reality as our own racial myth. This Mexican is the "victim" of the "myth" that White men can launch craft into space. In fact, there is only one reality, one either sees things as they are, or one engages in self deception.

Both of these challenges can be overcome by entering into a serious and constructive dialogue... [Which is] ...egalitarian, respectful, attentive, inclusive, collaborative and conducive to self-commitment. The approach is intended not only to unify European Americans with minority groups but also to eliminate the infection of alienation within minority groups themselves. (Ibid)

More to the point, instead of different races, there is a be single brown mongrel collective.

We are to betray ourselves and our posterity to breeds who are objectively demonstrated to be our inferiors. We are to sacrifice our minds to the mindlessness of others. We are to sacrifice our knowledge of the real world to

the fantasies of intellectual and moral inferiors. We are to sacrifice our virtues, such as rationality, to the willful depravity of others.

For example, we are to believe that Cleopatra, the last monarch of Ancient

Egypt, was a Negress simply because it was so claimed by a Negro. Never mind that documentary evidence and any surviving statuary shows the contrary.

Dialogue leads to the right kind of action... true dialogue is the essential process of democracy, diplomacy, therapy, support groups and constructive interaction...." (Ibid.)

Democracy, the notion that the stupid and depraved should rule over the outnumbered virtuous, has supplanted the idea of the Divine Right of Kings, with the whim of the Mob as the sole excuse for the exercise of unrestrained power by those least fit to rule.

The notions held by those who have been bought off, brainwashed, or bred for stupidity, are to supersede the knowledge you gained through your personal experience. Never mind the evidence of your senses; reality according to Comrade Garcia is what the Mob wishes it to be. Or else!

Whenever the White Man cannot be brainwashed, bribed, guilt

tripped, or otherwise conned into surrendering himself to the big Brown Collective, then the would-be rulers must resort to open force.

The problem with forcible coercion is that White Men usually shoot back.

SOCIETY'S TAPE WORMS

I had read nearly all 535 pages with ghastly fascination before coming upon the selection of reviewers' accolades. I agreed with some and laughed aloud at others. It is impossible [not to] feel stunned by the high price, in human potential, in thwarted aspirations.... [T]he utter failure of so much public policy....

From the review of *The Corner*, by Dr. Susan L.M. Huck, *The Resister*, Vol. IV, No. 4. (This is not a horror quote, it's a commentary.)

Consider this: Members of the White race, the rational and productive inhabitants of America, are not breeding. Whereas the Negro (and Whigger) and Mestizo welfare class breed like mindless animals. Every parasite born into the welfare class sucks taxed wealth from White families who further delay breeding to "make ends meet."

And who doesn't come very close to blowing a fuse every time they see Negro or Whigger sluts and their cretin spawn clogging the checkout lines at the supermarket and paying for the veritable mountain of chicken (or groceries) with food stamps or the "dignity" card? (As if one couldn't spot them anyway.)

In proper human parenting not only a set of genes is passed to the next generation, but also a set of ideas. Essential ideas, such as a moral code. When cultural destruction cannot be brought about quickly enough by subsidized bastardy, then the next step is Africanization by indoctrination.

Consider the following scene from the Africanization of Minnesota.

Two years ago, I was required by circumstances to ride the local public transit system on personal business. This is a journey I usually avoid because of the dozen or so painfully loud, unwashed, and in some cases deliberately odorous Negroes invariably found on public conveyances. Se-

riously, I have taken paid days off from my "day job" so I won't have to ride "public" transportation.

On the bus (with local corporate sponsorship — it used to be called extortion) was a "public service" placard, under the title "INTERGENERATIONAL WISDOM" (as if we are supposed to be in awe of this) was the following quote: "People should raise their children so that other people will love them."

This mouth dropping was attributed to an old African (there was a photo) named Josephine Ewing, bearing the title, "Respected Elder, Central Neighborhood, Minneapolis."

The morally correct man — someone who knows what good or evil is for men, and acts in accordance with his own rational judgment — is invariably subject to the wrath of those individuals who place their own whims above the facts of reality. What the above mentioned contemptible neighborhood elder

would have us do requires our teaching our children to suspend moral judgment and seek the "love" of others regardless of how vile those others may be.

The statement, "how dare you be selfish", is simply terror language for, "give me what I demand!" To seek to be "loved" by others without exception, even the vilest of the vile, requires the suspension of moral judgment. It is in practical effect to sell one's own soul to the lowest bidder, to be nothing more than a willfully mindless robot. Far from respect, those who call on parents to raise their own children to become robots deserve our absolute contempt.

Some parents insist on raising their children properly, you know, like Whites. When this happens the nihilist ruling class sends out their Negro servants to perform multicultural brainwashing in the Dewey Camps.

In most cases brainwashing is not a demanding job, there's no need to know anything resembling a valid historical fact. But it's not always a cushy job. One Negro brainlaundress who worked an area fingered by the SPLC as a hotbed of white racism

and extremism had to drive for twenty five minutes from her "crib" to the black church she attends. She believes her own propaganda.

Poor baby, it takes me that long to drive to work through the black-created devastation zones.

CIVILIZATION Baffles NEGROES!

Some folks are not prepared at all. They can't cope with the whiteness of the environment.

Barbara Stuart, former director of Multicultural Student Development Office, Appalachian State, Boone, NC.

But then what is the true meaning of "whiteness"? Is it to live by a moral code that is superior to the Law of the Jungle? To be intolerant of the predatory behavior that is the norm of aboriginal and especially African savages? Is "white-

ness" a respect for the life, liberty and property of other people? Is it to have long term personal objectives above and beyond attaining a state of intoxication? Is it to have esthetic and

Is the "whiteness" that Negroes can not "cope with" being, in a word, civilized?

moral standards which been refined by the actual *written* historical record of over 4000 years of settled existence?

Is the "whiteness" that Negroes can not "cope with" being, in a word, civilized?

TECHNOLOGY DOES NOT ALTER GENES

I think we should shoot for a goal within the developed countries of having Internet access as complete as telephone access within a fixed number of years... It will do as much as anything else to reduce income inequality.

President William J. Clinton, Speech in Florence, Italy.

Wow, as if there weren't enough idiots on the Internet. I have no problem with the "inequality" between what I earn in my "day job" and what someone like Bill Gates earns in his.

What I have a problem with (to put it mildly) is that part of what I earn is seized by a band of brigands pretending to be a government in order to buy off the hordes of corrupt voters. As to the "inequality of income" between myself and the inhabitants of the Third World, who for the most part are little more than a walking waste of mass and energy, I would be hard put to care less.

The people in Africa are no different from the people in America... If you give people access to technology, a lot of smart people will figure out how to make a lot of money.
Ibid.

Witch doctor says, "magic box will emit magic waves that will tell us what to do." Uh, huh. Typical Marxist nonsense. The reality is that if you give a savage the means to produce something, anything, he will not have the glimmer of a clue as to what to do with it.

A member of the African species, *australopithecus kalashnikov*, will imitate his American cousin *australopithecus cocainus*. He will steal the various components of the cellular phone and Internet systems and sell them. What is also possible, if not more likely, is that the natives will simply wear cell phones or modems as fetishes and magic charms.

It's insane to keep these poor countries spending all their money making interest payments... They'll never be able to grow and they have no money to buy our products.
Ibid.

It is insane to make loans to Third World looter states, whose so-called leaders will only line their own pockets and buy German luxury cars, unless the lender knows that Uncle Sugar is ready to bail the lender out. Then who pays the interest? Check your wallet lately?

CRIME SOLUTION: DISARM NEGROES

Between 10 a.m. and 2 p.m., you'll see more young people at funerals than at any other activity in the black community... They are burying those killed ear-

lier that week — and most of it is because of guns.

Representative Bobby Rush (Bolshevik, Illinois), Newsweek, November 29, 1999.

No, Comrade Rush, young Negroes are killing each other because they are no longer under the close supervision of the civilized, that is to say White adults.

Consider Switzerland, a White European nation. Young people in Switzerland have routine access to firearms and even compete in marksmanship competitions. If you, Comrade Rush, were correct in your assertions that guns are the cause of violence, the streets of Swiss cities would be close to ankle deep in blood. They aren't? Gee, why not?

Because Switzerland is a White nation. In addition to being taught to shoot straight, Swiss children are also taught to think straight and to become civilized, rational adults. They are not allowed to degenerate into a walking parody of primates as Negroes and Whiggers are here in the United States.

And speaking of Whiggers, any who survive the War of Liberation should be confined to reeducation camps until they learn to walk erect, properly groom themselves and speak grammatically correct English.

We had a fear of God that served as an anchor. [Today] violence has replaced God as an object of worship.
Ibid.

Gosh, who could possibly be responsible for the devolution of Negro society into savagery? Could it be Negroes? Yes, Comrade Rush, as the so called "defense minister" of the Illinois Black Panther Party, your race, true to its savage "history," along with your fellow Bolsheviks, are entirely to blame for that sorry state of affairs.

We have got to do something... Our responsibility— my responsibility — is to eliminate violence from our neighborhoods, and from our nation.
Ibid

How? By sponsoring or cosponsoring 31 bills to disarm innocent White people? By deliberately unleashing deadly force on anyone who rightfully refuses to degrade himself and surrender his personal weapons? Why not start a civil war while you're at it?

We do not have a gun problem in America, we have a Negro problem. It is easily solved.

THE NEW ENGLAND RELIGION

Not everyone in South Carolina is still living in the 18th century...

James Gallman, President of the South Carolina chapter of the NAACP (a.k.a. the Mau Mau)

If I recall correctly, the Northern Invasion of a sovereign nation was in the 19th century. Up to that time most citizens, which is to say the white male property owning class, could recognize the difference be-

tween the institution of government and a band of brigands. A difference which to this day has apparently never entered the alleged mind of most Negroes. The distinction between government and

brigandage essentially ended when Lincoln conquered the South for the material benefit of the New York bankers and the spiritual benefit (warm fuzzies) of the Abolitionists.

We are going to send a clear message to those who have the authority to deal with the placement of the Confederate battle flag. Let it be understood that we live in the sovereign state of South Carolina, and not the Confederate States of America.
Ibid.

Granted the Dewey camps I was confined in were in one of the northern states (the Soviet Socialist Republic of Minnesota), I do recall that South Carolina was a sovereign state within the Confederate States. If South Carolina were still in fact a sovereign state, Comrade Gallman

We do not have a gun problem in America, we have a Negro problem. It is easily solved.

and the rest of his gang would be recognized as mortal enemies of the citizens of that state and would be dealt with accordingly.

AND PEASANTS WONDER WHY THEY WERE SUPPRESSED

My daughter's right to live is more important than anybody's right to shoot a gun.

John Crozier, Peasant, Dunblane, Scotland

The above example of the rabid hoplphobe spitting on the rational owners of firearms was brought to us by another Negro servant of the ruling class, Derrick Z. Jackson, a columnist for the Boston Globe.

To some it doesn't matter that to totally disarm the citizens of this nation would require the deliberate exercise of deadly force against individuals who refuse to surrender their rightfully held arms and who have in no way violated the life, liberty or property of any other person. There cannot be ends without means. The end of civil disarmament cannot be brought about without the murder of people who, in the eyes of God and honest men, are innocent of any objectively wrongful act.

To advocate "gun control" is in effect to give moral sanction to what would be unmistakably acts of murder.

Those who would disarm us are nothing less than mortal enemies of each of us in particular, and of mankind in general, and must be dealt with as wolves are.

It would take a Negro mentality like Comrade Jackson to believe that the total confiscation of arms, which requires lethal force against the innocent, will somehow "prevent further bloodshed," when in fact to attempt a program of total confiscation will create a bloody mess, and would be just cause for a civil war that would be far more costly in blood and treasure than Lincoln's conquest of the Confederate States of America.

FUN WITH JEWSPEAK

George Orwell in his 1946 essay, *Politics and the English Language*, complained that political speech and writing, "are largely the defence of the indefensible... political language has to consist largely of euphemism, question-begging, and sheer cloudy vagueness... politics itself is a mass of lies, evasions, folly, hatred and schizophrenia. When the general atmosphere is bad, language must suffer... Political language... is designed to make lies sound truthful and murder respectable, and to give an appearance of solidity to pure wind."

Consider for a moment the following statement by ADL National Director Abraham H. Foxman:

We [who is he speaking for?] are deeply saddened by the passing of Jacobo Timerman, one of the greatest journalists of his time. An outspoken and ardent defender of human rights, he was above all a champion of the Jewish cause. He spoke out strongly to condemn anti-Semitism and to protect the right of Jews to exercise religious, political and social independence. Even under torture he kept his dignity as a Jew and as an Argentinean, and when he finally gained freedom, Timerman bravely denounced once again the General's junta and torturing of prisoners. He stands as a modern exemplar of humanitarian resolve under an oppressive regime. He will be greatly missed.

Comrade Foxman doesn't bother telling us that during the decade of the seventies the Argentine Armed Forces were suppressing, in the so-called "dirty war," a major communist insurrection. The Reds financed their uprising through the kidnaping for ransom of American and European (but no Jewish) businessmen. The insurgents had created an infrastructure for the manufacture of munitions — such as submachine guns, rifle and hand grenades —

which allowed them to avoid dependence on outside (Soviet and Chinese) support.

But, what if we translate Comrade Foxman's statement from "Jewspeak" into plain English?

We are deeply saddened by the passing of Jacobo Timerman, one of the greatest propagandists of his time. An outspoken and ardent communist agitator, he was above all a champion

He stands as a modern exemplar of Jewish Communist duplicity in the service of international communist revolution. He will not be missed by honest men.

of the Jewish Communist cause. He spoke out strongly to condemn anti-Communism and to protect the license of Jews to enslave and murder the gentiles. Even under rigorous interrogation he maintained his arrogance as a Jew and as a traitor to the Argentine Nation.

When he finally escaped justice, Timerman once again put a negative spin on Military Government's campaign of interrogation and execution of communist revolutionaries. He stands as a modern exemplar of Jewish Communist duplicity in the service of international communist revolution. He will not be missed by honest men.

If I were to submit an obituary to The Resister, we would use the above paragraph plus the birth and death years. We would also mention, as did the ADL press release, that Timerman was sprung from jail by the ADL's neo-Protestant butt puppets at the Vatican, and that Comrade Foxman and other apparatchiks were present at the ritual dumping of the carcass.

LEBENSRAUM

by
Ingrid Rimland, Ed.D.

This feature is Dr. Ingrid Rimland's contribution to the understanding of the cultural, ideological and racial issues involving the German people vis a vis events, real or imagined, of the Second World War — a struggle described by France's Dr. Robert Faurisson, referring to Revisionism specifically, as "...the great intellectual adventure of the end of the Twentieth Century."

The Strange Case of Dr. Fredrick Töben

by
Ingrid Rimland

Historical Revisionism, derided and maligned as "Holocaust Denial," is a global movement of intellectuals - professional historians, forensic investigators, university professors, writers, human rights activists and others - who challenge the version promoted by vested interests that Nazi Germany embarked on a course of genocide targeting European Jews.

More specifically and vastly simplified, Revisionists systematically challenge the following widely accepted notions:

* That there existed a specific Führer order authorizing genocide of "undesirables"

* That, as a consequence, gassings of human beings, mostly Jews, took place in German concentration camps in the Third Reich

* That the "six million" claim has any basis in fact.

Hundreds of people all over the world have put their reputation and freedom, even their lives, on the line to bring truth to the world as they have found it and documented it. Political, social and financial repercus-

sions for these dedicated fighters for the truth have been extreme.

As a bizarre example of how far the enemies of truth will go in suppressing legitimate information about the so-called "Holocaust" can be seen in what happened this year to Dr. Fredrick Töben, German-born Australian citizen and owner of an Australian revisionist website.

Töben was raised in Australia and speaks both English and German. Interested in exonerating the German people from the anti-German propaganda of the Holocaust legend, he at first edited a revisionist journal called Truth Missions, which was later renamed the Adelaide Institute Newsletter. He then broadened his outreach to establish Australia's first and most important revisionist website, Adelaide Institute (<http://www.adam.com.au/fredadin/adins.html>).

He was arrested when he visited Public Prosecutor, Hans-Heiko Klein in Mannheim, Germany, for a private discussion on the Holocaust laws in

Germany, which make it mandatory to accept the entire Holocaust story.

The story behind Töben's arrest and prosecution can be glimpsed from private correspondence between noted European Revisionist, Dr. Robert Faurisson and another party, dated October 8, 1999, as reported by the Hoffman Wire, an Internet news service:

"If my Australian friend Frederick Töben is in jail in Germany it is for three reasons — factors for which I share responsibility. First, he became a convinced revisionist essentially by reading my own historical material, of which he has published several articles and essays in translation in his country.

"Second, after visiting me for the first time in Vichy (France), he decided to investigate the alleged Nazi gas chambers at Auschwitz (Poland) in exactly the way in which I had advised him to do so: essentially, to examine the remains of the so-called Nazi gas chamber or Krematorium II in Birkenau and thus see with his own eyes that there were no holes in the roof for the alleged pouring of Zyklon B pellets, and to remark, consequently, that no gassing operation could ever even have begun in that place, the center of the entire "Holocaust" story.

"In other words, simply stated: No hole, no "Holocaust."

"Third, it is because, after his second visit, that he decided to go and put some questions to a public prosecutor in

Mannheim named Heiko Klein, although Dr. Töben and I both knew that he might well be arrested and thrown in jail.

"A man deeply attached to his native land and sincerely distressed by the Niagara of lies told about Germany, F. Töben wanted to achieve something that no revisionist had yet done. I am the one who supplied him with the tools for the job in the form of the following ideas:

"* On the one hand, we have "exterminationists" asserting that Germany committed an unprecedented

...Holocaust laws in Germany, which make it mandatory to accept the entire Holocaust story.

crime, especially with an unprecedented weapon.

"* On the other hand, we have "revisionists" asserting that this is a lie, a defamation, a calumny.

"* The question is, "Who is right?"

"* Where should such a question be put? Should it not be in Germany first, the people being, in principle, the most concerned?

"And I said to my friend F. Töben that he should go and visit not an institution in Germany but an individual German, and as a matter of fact, the right man in the right place was the public prosecutor, Heiko Klein, the individual who seemed most certain of his right to jail people who did not respect the official truth about Auschwitz.

"I remarked to him that he would thus be the first to go and ask an individual in authority: 'Why exactly do you throw revisionists into jail?' He would in this way get the answer straight from the proverbial horse's mouth. This had never yet been done by any revisionist *in camera clausa*, eye to eye. It would be as if, in 1610, someone visited the presiding judge who had found Galileo Galilei guilty of heresy. Should we not be keen to have the account of that man? From a historical point of view, it would be very valuable today to get an individual answer from Pontius Pilate (assuming that the story of Jesus and Pilate is not mere fiction).¹

"Of course. Heiko Klein is not a judge, only a prosecutor. Still, his power in the matter is considerable. His name will go down in history as that of a major figure in a major historical problem. Why not go and visit this man, even at the risk of being jailed? History deserves that such risks are undertaken and sacrifices made, for its sake.

"When on the walk back toward his car at the conclusion of our meeting, I remarked to him: 'Fredrick, you know, don't you, that you may go to jail?,' he replied, 'Yes.' I said 'Good luck!,' and I, for one, thought that we revisionists were fortunate to have such people on our side.

"There you have essentially what I would say if ever I were allowed to testify in court on behalf of my friend Fredrick Töben.

Yours sincerely,

//S//

Robert Faurisson

(Professor Faurisson holds a PhD. from the Sorbonne. He was expelled from his position as professor of literature at the University of Lyon for casting doubt, in his books and articles, on the stories of homicidal gas chambers at Auschwitz.)

Töben was promptly arrested by public prosecutor Klein and police chief Mohr in Mannheim, Germany, on April 8, 1999 and kept in Mannheim prison for seven months on charges, among others, of "...defaming the memory of the dead," and "...incitement to hatred" — knowing that he might face up to five years in prison if found guilty!

His trial started exactly seven months later, at the County Court at Mannheim, Germany, on November 8, 1999. According to "German" law, no questioning of the orthodox story of the Holocaust is permissible in Germany today. It is a federal offense to do so, and thus Germans cannot assess or examine this part of their real or alleged history to check the veracity of Holocaust claims — nor can they properly defend themselves in court.

According to Geoff Muirden, Acting Director of the Adelaide Institute, this bizarre arrest raised several important legal issues:

ENTRAPMENT

The arrest arose out of a private conversation between Töben and two German officials. The meeting was not public — it took place in Klein's office. At no time did Töben conduct rallies, speeches or even ordinary conversations with ordinary German citizens that cast any doubt on Holocaust events. Claims of "incitement to hatred" about a discussion between Töben and other people are thus unsustainable.

FREE SPEECH ON THE INTERNET

George Orwell said that free speech means the right to say what other people do not wish to hear. Unless free speech is absolute, it is not free speech: it is conditional speech or suppressed speech. The issue is that of free speech, not whether or not others agree or disagree with a certain viewpoint. Individuals who access Adelaide Institute website should have the chance to weigh and consider the merits of its viewpoint, and accept or reject it for themselves, without Big Brother determining its acceptability for them.

THE ADELAIDE INSTITUTE WEBSITE IS LEGAL IN AUSTRALIA

Töben's revisionist viewpoints, and those of Adelaide Institute, are legal in Australia, and it is a violation of Töben's rights as an Australian citizen to be arrested in another country over the issue. (The Australian government thus had a moral obligation to demand his release as an Australian citizen. Instead, it only extended normal consular assistance to him.)

According to "German" law, no questioning of the orthodox story of the Holocaust is permissible in Germany today. It is a federal offense to do so...

THE INTERNET IS INTERNATIONAL. IT IS NOT GERMAN-OWNED

Cyberspace is an international medium, transcending national boundaries. The "German" government, however, takes the view that downloading Adelaide Institute documents in Germany makes it German and thus subject to German law. Or, as an internetter phrased it: "I'm not so sure that a foreign website is sending messages to other countries, rather other countries come to foreign websites to read and download. Therefore, Germans cannot claim that foreign material is entering Germany, therefore coming under German law. The surfer, like a tourist, goes to another country, via the Internet, visiting France or Australia or the United States, bringing back souvenirs. It

rather is an import from a foreign country and not an export to Germany.”

After exactly seven months' incarceration, Töben was to stand trial. David Irving, best-selling British Revisionist author, reported in his Action Report on his Revisionist website <<http://www.fpp.co.uk>>:

“Mannheim Court in Uproar: Defence Lawyer quits, Töben Silent

“Mannheim, Germany, Monday, November 8, 1999 — At the first day of the trial of Dr Fredrick Töben, held here on Thursday, lawyer Dr Ludwig Bock resigned as defence counsel to the Australian website historian in protest against the illegality of the proceedings.

“The Court has ordered Bock to attend this week's hearing as Töben's court-appointed lawyer, and threatened imprisonment for contempt if he does not. Both Bock and Töben have announced... that they will remain silent throughout the proceedings, which are expected to last all week, with a police official giving evidence on Friday.

“They will not open their mouths during the coming trial, as this is the only means left open to them to protest against Germany's unique laws for the suppression of free speech and against the suppression of proper judicial procedures. Lawyer Dr. Bock: “This is an illegal trial.”

“Töben has been held in prison since he was arrested on April 9 during a pre-arranged visit to the office of Mannheim public prosecutor Hans Heiko Klein, who has been compared with Hitler's notorious hanging judge Roland Freisler. Some witnesses say that Klein has single-handedly done more harm to Germany's reputation among international jurists than any other person or event since the end of World War II.

“Lawyer Dr Bock has protested that Klein has even threatened him with a jail sentence, for having stated in public as defence counsel that his client Dr. Töben had been wrongfully arrested and imprisoned.

“It was necessary for me to withdraw from the case,” he has told AR-Online, “in order that the judges

cannot afterwards maintain this was a fair trial.’

Bock has described Töben's illegal arrest as a crime against humanity.

After seven months' incarceration in Mannheim, Frederick Töben, PhD. was found guilty... by the German court, of “...insulting the dead” with his writings about Auschwitz. He is free on bail and a fine of \$5,000.

Amnesty International refuses to publicize or protest this or any other case involving the imprisonment of Revisionists. Most people in the West have not been informed of Töben's heresy trial by the official organs of news and opinion and are completely unaware of it.

¹Editor's Note: 1) Galileo was not tried for heresy because of his scientific work. In fact many of the Cardinals and Pope Urban VIII were patrons of his scientific inquiries which derived from the previous scientific inquiries of the monk, Copernicus. Galileo's 1633 trial was not for heresy, *per se*, it was for violating the Inquisition injunction of 1616 which bade him to publish his theories (several of which were wrong) *as theories*. His assertion that he alone “...was granted... to discover all the

new phenomena in the sky” got him put under house arrest in elegant apartments with a personal servant where he continued his work and studies *with Church patronage*. An alleged “hero of the Reformation,” he was in fact rejected by both Luther and Melanchthon. 2) Pontius Pilate did indeed leave a record. As recorded by the historian Hejusipis, the unrepentant pagan, Pontius Pilate, wrote to Emperor Tiberius: “The chief of the Jews (Caiphas) falsely asserted to me that Jesus was a sorcerer and had broken their law and I believed that this was so and I delivered him to be scourged according to their will. But they crucified Him and set watch at the Sepulcher, but He rose again on the third day while my soldiers were keeping watch. But the wickedness of the Jews was inflamed to such a pitch they gave money to the watch and said, ‘Say ye that his disciples stole away His body.’ But when they had received the money they were not able to remain silent about what had been done. For they testified that they had seen Him rise and that they had received money from the Jews. I have therefore made a statement of these things that no one may falsely allege otherwise, and suppose that credit ought to be given to the falsehood of the Jews.”

“Mr. Death: The Rise and Fall of Fred Leuchter”

An Errol Morris Documentary (Part II)

The Zündel-Leuchter Saga took place in the midst of the Second Great Holocaust Trial in the late winter and spring of 1988 — a drama which is playing in cinemas in many major cities across America even as we speak.

This Errol Morris documentary pertains to the groundbreaking forensic investigation undertaken by

America's then foremost expert on execution equipment, Fred A. Leuchter, who was sent by Toronto publisher, Ernst Zündel, to Auschwitz to check for Zyklon B in rock and mortar samples. Zyklon B is the insecticide claimed to have been used in World War II to exterminate millions of Jews.

At the time Ernst Zündel's Great Holocaust Trial of 1988 took place, Fred Leuchter was a highly respected professional in the United States "execution industry" — a man regarded as the Number One Expert in the designing and operating of execution equipment for criminals sentenced to die for their crimes. As he later admitted, he had never given any thought to the technical impossibility of what was claimed so shrilly and universally as having been the "genocidal gassings" of millions of Jews by the Germans.

Prior to getting involved and entangled in the Revisionist movement — largely much against his will, since he was thoroughly apolitical and certainly without any inkling of the serious consequences to his reputation and career — Leuchter's expertise and integrity had never been questioned. Little did he know what was awaiting him.

Let's see how it all started. Put yourself right in the middle of the highly dramatic Holocaust Trial Number Two as Dr. Faurisson, Europe's foremost Revisionist and an expert witness in the Zündel Trial, flew to Boston to check out and, hopefully, engage Fred Leuchter as another expert witness for the defense in this historical struggle:

It turned out that Leuchter believed in the Holocaust and that he did not doubt the gas chambers, insofar as he had heard about them. However, everything else about him indicated that here was a man who knew what he was doing, that he understood his job — and that he was honest and professionally ethical.

Dr. Faurisson flew back to Toronto to report to Zündel.

Leuchter was asked to come to Toronto himself to meet with Doug Christie, lead defense attorney, to speak with the other experts and to analyze and familiarize himself with the documents and testimony of both sides, especially Dr. Raoul Hilberg's trial transcripts of the 1985 trial and the statements in his books.

The models of Auschwitz and Birkenau, which the Zündel team had constructed to scale from German blueprints, discovered by Dr. Faurisson, were also shown and explained to him. Zündel asked Leuchter for a cost estimate for his

expert report and testimony. The price was steep; but the testimony was extremely important.

Now what to do? Zündel made a bold decision. Leuchter would not merely testify. He would go after evidence first-hand! But from where was the extra money for Leuchter's trip to Auschwitz, the on-site inspection, the taking of samples and their subsequent analysis in a US laboratory to come?

Zündel examined bank statements and current income from donations. He compared the constantly accruing expenses and considered tapping his strategic financial reserve. He sounded out his supporters to see whether any extra donations might be obtained. It was tough going — the funds were just not there. Meanwhile, Leuchter flew back to Boston.

Time was of the essence, since the trial was already approaching half-time. Zündel spent entire nights on the telephone and explained the situation to donors both large and small. In the end, some larger contributions from several elderly German women and men became the deciding factor in this historically so exceedingly important decision.

Together with a small, quickly-assembled group of translators, draftsmen, video and cameramen, Leuchter would fly to Auschwitz and Majdanek — in what was then still Communist Poland! He would examine and measure the facilities and draw up precise technical building and construction plans. Working meticulously to prevent contamination, he would take material samples, wrap them up carefully, and smuggle them back to the United States, where a well-known laboratory would examine and analyze them for their Zyklon B content. This dramatic expedition was to be carried out clandestinely while the trial still continued in Toronto!

At the Zündel-House it felt like at the General Staff's Headquarters during wartime! People were busy planning, testing, measuring, weighing, packing. Work plans were drawn

up. Visas, passports and plane tickets were arranged in a great hurry. And then the word was: "Silence!"

The Zündel-Leuchter-Holocaust-Expedition left North America and Europe at different times and via different airports. Friendly Poles awaited them to be of assistance at the other end. Everything went off without a hitch.

The Rest is Revisionist History!

Leuchter's investigation was first rate pioneering work. Today millions of people around the world already know that the forensic evidence of Leuchter's report and Professor Roth's sample analysis have acquitted Germany of the genocide of the Jews by means of "gas chambers."

On April 20, 1988 Zündel introduced the witness Leuchter and his report to the Court. Panic! Horror! The faces of the Jewish representatives showed total disbelief. The Judge

and Crown attorney were also visibly shocked and speechless at this development. The Judge ordered a lengthy break to try and recover his composure.

Then the jury members were sent from the courtroom. In their absence, and under orders of strict secrecy, negotiations were conducted to determine what the extremely important "Witness Leuchter" could or could not testify to — and what the Court would graciously "accept." The media, not too incidentally, could not report about these negotiations.

What happened next was a legal disgrace. Leuchter was forbidden to say anything about his findings in the presence of the jury!

The Crown and the Judge wanted to rescue what could still be rescued, and felt that they would be able to embarrass the defense by demanding the personal appearance, for cross-examination, of the expert chemist who performed the analysis in the American laboratory — the analysis which would consign the mass mur-

What happened next was a legal disgrace. Leuchter was forbidden to say anything about his findings in the presence of the jury!

ders by Zyklon B myth to the dust bin of history.

This could indeed be dangerous to the defense, since the man in question worked thousands of kilometers away in the United States. No one could force him to fly to Toronto to testify. Everything was touch and go!

Zündel was on the phone for hours. But in the end, late at night, everything was arranged. Professor Dr. Roth, for ten years "Professor for Chemistry" at the famous Cornell University in the United States, would personally testify the very next day.

Of course he demanded a horrendous fee — US \$300.00 per hour! — from the instant he left his house until he returned. These funds, too, were somehow raised. When you ask Zündel nowadays how it was done, he will say quietly: "I pray these people to me who will help me, again and again!"

The next morning, the Court was more than a little amazed when Christie stood up and calmly informed the Court that he intended to call as his next witness the chemistry expert, Dr. Roth, who had analyzed Leuchter's brick sludge and concrete samples from Auschwitz in America. The Judge and Crown attorney were flabbergasted! Again, they had shot themselves in the foot.

Later on, when Leuchter was dragged before a U.S. court with respect to his engineering credentials and was publicly attacked and defamed in the media and by the traditional Holocaust Lobby, Dr. Roth's sample analyses stood firm — to bear witness to the scientific facts and thus the truth against historical lies.

The Leuchter Report has been translated into more than a dozen languages and has sold millions of copies all over the world. It has become the Number One Revisionist underground bestseller. The findings, first reported by Fred Leuchter, have been replicated by three other forensic reports, The Rudolf Report (Germany) the Lüftl Report (Austria) and the Cracow Report (Poland).

In the Errol Morris documentary, titled "Mr. Death: The Rise and Fall of Fred Leuchter", currently playing in America's cinemas, Dr. Roth recounts what he testified to under oath in 1988 in a Toronto courtroom. His explanation is that had he known

what he was testing, the test results would have been different. [!]

Sure. And why not? The man has a career, and the film itself is one long cogent illustration about what happens to careers of incorruptible people getting scientific — and honest! — about the Holocaust.

Errol Morris, a talented Jewish documentary producer, has admitted that he "doctored" his film twice, strengthening the "politically correct" line after he showed the original version to Harvard students and later to critics at the Robert Redford Sundance Film Festival, causing people to wonder out loud if maybe, just maybe, they had been deceived about what is alleged to have happen, but did not, in fact, happen, in Hitler's concentration camps.

Fact, Fiction, & Fraud in Modern Medicine...

Readers of the *RESISTER* may wish to stay abreast of the decline of medicine. Yes, there is a rapidly worsening state of affairs in Health care. As in the case of defense and the preparedness of the Armed Forces, Medicine is in decay. What are the facts? How is this coming about? Is the New-World-Order crowd responsible?

To stay in touch with these problems you need to subscribe to:

FACT, FICTION & FRAUD in Modern Medicine

by Thomas Dorman MD. This is the one newsletter which studies the relationship of Medicine to our culture and civilization. It takes one topic at a time, monthly. An in-depth study of the philosophy and science...

You will also find information on what has become called: *ALTERNATIVE MEDICINE*. It should really be called Hippocratic Medicine.

To subscribe:

Send \$69.95 for one year; \$127 for two years to:

Dorman Publications

216 Railroad Ave. N.

Kent, WA 98032

Inquiries by E mail to: tdorman@nwlink.com

Visit our web site: <http://www.dormanpub.com>

COMMENTARIES FROM READERS

NOWHERE TO RUN: Awaiting America's Pinochet

by
"Alaric"
Another Defector in Place

As America's ethnic composition and cultural institutions become corrupted at a rate faster than they can be repaired, those Americans who cannot help but notice and speak out against the corresponding increase in bastardy, miscegenation, illiteracy, violent crime, and general moral degeneracy are coming under unwarranted criticism, intolerable censure, and — more ominously — political persecution. The net result upon those Americans still capable of rational thought and objective analysis is that they are becoming increasingly marginalized and isolated from the mainstream polity, or excluded from the public debate altogether. These principled, intolerant Americans — almost exclusively European Christians — used to be known as "Conservatives," back when there still were wholly American institutions to conserve. Today, they are known to the Judeo-Communist media elite as "extremists."

"Extremists," if you accept the Left's definition, are those Americans who simply want to live their lives according to the philosophical premises set forth in our nation's founding documents, *i.e.*, the Declaration of Independence, the *original* Constitution, and the *original* Bill of Rights. These documents embodied and represented political concepts that were the fruition of over 500 years of political experimentation by Anglo-Saxon Christians who worked within the framework established by the Magna Carta and English Common

Law. Our founding documents were also based upon a few basic assumptions that were not reflected in the documents themselves, one of which was the cultural and moral integrity of the electorate. For instance, if you asked an American in 1787 if the American people would ever knowingly consent to restricting their God-given right to keep and bear the state-of-the-art firearm of their choice, he probably would have figured you for a fool. Similarly, if you told that same American he would see his posterity share the polity with savages, heathens, and sodomites, he very well might have shot you dead where you stood.

Unfortunately, American culture has been subverted and perverted into a shadow of its former self. Almost all those who stand for America's former national values have been purged from or denied access to America's cultural institutions. It is a simple matter of fact — and, in some jurisdictions, a matter of law — that certain objective opinions and conclusions are not considered politically correct or permissible for public consideration. Not coincidentally, the most politically incorrect opinions and conclusions are those which reveal the identity of those who are destroying our nation.

To our newly-imported "fellow citizens" from the Third World, the political concepts which define our

culture mean absolutely nothing. They are here because America is "the land of the big PX" and they have been told by years of Communist brainwashing that they are entitled to their "fair share" of it. The same holds true, generally speaking, for those of our "fellow citizens" who hold their citizenship by virtue of the fraudulently-enacted 14th Amendment. These people have also been extended the privilege of voting... and, they certainly do vote — almost to a man. They are very grateful to "our" national traitors who gave them access to the Great American Welfare State, and they return them to office every election year, as long as they deliver a larger piece of the pie created by the dwindling productive class.

Much has been said by many on the political Right about "going back to basics." I suspect that most Rightists don't understand or want to accept exactly what that means. They

You Leftists may whine, "You can't kill us because of our ideas!" We respond, "Yes, we can."

are under a grand delusion that we are simply going to wake up one day and vote ourselves out from under our socialist yoke. Quite frankly, we cannot "go back to basics," culturally or morally speaking,

because our government — the institution that enforces culture and morality — has been infiltrated by the Leftist elite which is composed of persons who are either members of an alien race that is hostile to Christendom, or their accomplices. They have gained supremacy within our polity, are continuing to destroy our culture, and they demand that we sit down, shut up, and be grateful for the portion of the bread and circuses they permit us to enjoy. In other words, our basic, European Christian moral foundation has been replaced by a decidedly non-European and non-Christian one because the formerly European Christian members of our government have been replaced by non-Europeans and non-Christians. Worse yet, they are working towards gaining a monopoly of force before enough of us wake up and stop them. In the meantime, everything possible has been done to prevent a sense of cultural solidarity

from forming among us so that we cannot identify friend from foe. Before we can "go back to basics," we must first agree upon what those basics are and who will be allowed to embody and enforce them. We cannot do this if "multiculturalism" is accepted as a legitimate moral and legal premise.

According to the Leftist vernacular, I am an "extremist." I believe in America as it was founded and intended to be by our Founding Fathers, not as it has been reinterpreted by the enemies of our people. I will not share my nation — or the governance thereof — with savages, heathens, or sodomites. I will not stand idly by while our race is destroyed by "tolerance," "inclusiveness," and "multiculturalism." I reject at face value the lies that we and our children are force-fed in "our" schools, "our" churches, "our" media, and by "our" government. Those persons who hold beliefs similar to mine are also coming to the conclusion that they are generally not permitted to express themselves in the peaceful manner that is associated normally with a civilized polity. Consequently, we are left with the logical alternative.

The Left has reckoned on the fact that we will remain divided and at odds with each other perpetually while they continue to wreak havoc against our way of life. They are wrong.

They think that we have been disarmed, deprived of leadership, and demoralized to the point where we will not consider physical resistance as a viable option. They are wrong.

And, as an ultimate safeguard, they think that they have removed all principled men with any inkling of pan-European Christian nationalistic sentiment from the armed forces. There, they are dead wrong.

We are the reason you try to pass your unconstitutional "laws" and saddle the military with a political commissariat. Neither will protect you; we are already inside your perimeter. We train your soldiers. We lead your platoons and command your companies and battalions. I am in the armed forces and there are many like me, officers and enlisted men alike, patiently biding their time, waiting for an American Pinochet: a man of courage, integrity and morality — a

true anti-Communist — to step forward.

For those of you on the Left who are mirthfully destroying our nation, pray that he never arrives. Because when he does, no institution you Leftists have infected will remain uncleansed. No evil you have endorsed or spread will go unpunished. The Constitution you Leftists expropriated

and shielded yourselves behind, and then transformed into a monstrosity of oppression presided over by your Black Robed Dictators, is now moot, a dead letter. Neither it nor any appeals to it will protect you from justice. You Leftists may whine, "You can't kill us because of our ideas!" We respond, "Yes, we can."

TORT "LAW"

-or-

A Society of Whiners

by

Ralph R. Reiland

Remember Gloria Sykes? Straight out of small-town corn belt America, she's the good churchy woman who swore she was transformed into an insatiable sex machine after being bounced around in a San Francisco cable car accident. Buying the idea that your name's mud after you've become a fireball with 50 guys a week, a California Superior Court jury awarded her \$50,000. Nice vacation!

I'm no doctor, no expert on how bumps can rearrange lifestyles, but I figured Gloria's case had to be unique, a once in a lifetime thing. Or fling. I was wrong. The National Center for Public Policy Research reports that a 27-year-old man in Michigan hit the courthouse jackpot for \$200,000 after claiming that a car crash led him to switch sexual gears. Previously happily married, the man testified that he became gay after being rear-ended by a pickup truck! I'm not kidding. If we're to believe the story, this poor guy, after being rear-ended only once in his life, just couldn't stop techno-dancing in gay bars all over Detroit.

For good measure, the Michigan jury, after being sufficiently informed of the money-makes-people-whole-again model of American jurisprudence, also awarded \$25,000 to the man's ex-wife. No one in court, of course, suggested brainstorming for a non-money solution, a creative long shot, something like giving the man Gloria's phone number.

For those of us schooled in the idea that there's no such thing as a free lunch, this \$225,000 in awards means nothing less than a \$225,000 hike in

car insurance premiums. Unfortunately, if all goes according to plan, we can also expect to pay some jacked up prices to compensate the latest folks who say they've been victimized by tacos, donuts, pita wraps, milk, soap and toothbrushes.

The Los Angeles Times reported that Mulkesh K. Rai sued Taco Bell for serving

him an incorrect burrito. Rai, an allegedly devout Hindu, ordered a bean burrito and was handed instead a beef burrito. By biting into it, Rai claims to have violated his most fundamental religious principle. Maybe I'm too laissez faire, but I'd bet 10-to-1 that

Mr. Rai insisted that the wrong burrito produced the predictable list of actionable traumas — severe emotional distress, loss of wages, big medical expenses, blah, blah, blah.

an all-knowing God would know that fast food joints aren't perfect and move on. Instead, Mr. Rai insisted that the wrong burrito produced the predictable list of actionable traumas — severe emotional distress, loss of wages, big medical expenses, blah, blah, blah.

"Eating the cow, it was a really devastating experience," explained Rai, "so much so that I had to go to a psychiatrist. I went to a doctor. I couldn't sleep." On top of seeking money for guilt and sleeplessness, Rai also sued for the cash to cover trips to both England and India, the destinations for religious purification ceremonies to get over the incorrect burrito, including a dip in the Ganges River.

Similarly, a woman in Nashua, New Hampshire, suffering from severe emotional stress has sued a doughnut shop for gross negligence, claiming that her tension began when she and her co-workers opened a box of baked goods which allegedly included a dozen or so in the shape of male genitalia. "There's no word yet," reports The National Center for Public Policy Research, "on what happened to the evidence."

Like Mr. Rai, vegetarian Patrick Fish, 30, became highly unsettled after eating a "Garden Veggie Pita" at Wendy's in Utica, New York, that contained a bit of gelatin, a product made from animal tissue. Saying he only purchased the pita sandwich after being assured by a Wendy's employee that it contained no animal by-products, Fish filed suit for a cool \$30 million. "It is hard for non-vegetarians to understand," he explained, comparing his experience to someone unwittingly eating human flesh. "You feel like you've been tainted." For all other equally tainted vegetarians who've been duped by Wendy's, the president of the Vegetarians Awareness Network, Lige Weill, announced that his group was considering a class action lawsuit.

Also targeted, in this land of the brave and free, as things too risky for our fragile constitutions are milk and toothbrushes. Claiming that his clogged arteries are a result of his lifetime of milk drinking, Norman Mayo, 61, has sued the dairy industry in Texas. In addition to money, Mayo wants government-imposed warning labels on all milk cartons.

"Milk," he says, "is just as dangerous as tobacco." With toothbrushes, it's Chicago lawyer Richard Applebaum who's gumming up the legal system with a class action lawsuit against America's toothbrush manufacturers for their failure to warn us of the potential of "toothbrush related injury." The suit also names the American Dental Association for its "seal of acceptance" endorsements of certain brushes.

My favorite in all of this, the one that best shows how far we've slipped, is the soap ban in Florida. The Fort Lauderdale Sun-Sentinel reports that officials at the Town Center Club of Bonaventure and Century Village in Pembroke Pines have banned soap from their gym showers. "We do not provide soap in the showers because,

God forbid, someone might slip," explains Tony Gleeson, vice president of the clubhouse at Pembroke Pines. The Bonaventure Town Center has already paid out \$50,000 to settle just such a claim after a resident who slipped in the shower filed suit. The clubhouse, citing lawsuit worries, has since removed all soap from its showers and has posted signs that warn bathers not to bring their own. "We'll document the people using soap," says Bob Fedderwitz, Bonaventure's executive director.

Ralph R. Reiland, Associate Professor of Economics at Robert Morris College, is the co-author of "Mom & Pop vs. the Dreambusters."

E-mail him at: rreiland@aol.com

LET'S SEE...

What Else Can Women Destroy?

by

Ralph R. Reiland

The feds have decided there's no difference between men and women. The result? There's no men's wrestling at Illinois State. None at Notre Dame. None at Princeton. The soccer players, too, are gone from Illinois State. In a recent two year period, 24 colleges and universities did away with men's wrestling. Another 31 dropped men's golf. Men's gymnastic teams on campus, numbering 133 in 1975, are down to less than 30.

Start with a bizarre assumption and you're likely to get some crazy results. Title IX regulations, grounded in the vision that men and women, minus discrimination, would have identical interests, effectively mandate that both sexes must participate in college athletics at equal rates. Any and all imbalances in sports activities between men and women, in short, are viewed as discrimination, i.e., behavior that opens a campus to civil rights lawsuits and the denial of federal funds.

Syracuse University had a men's wrestling team since 1922. Last Janu-

ary, the university announced that it was pulling the plug on the team, a team that was nationally ranked, and also dumping its men's gymnastics program. At UCLA, the men's swimming team got the ax, a program that produced 22 Olympic competitors. At Boston University, Division I football was killed, ending a 91-year run. Overall, since 1994, colleges have eliminated hundreds of male sports, shut down some 22,000 male athletes on campus, all to meet the federal government's mandate for gender proportionality.

At Princeton, a group of alums, pledging \$2.3 million in private money, offered to reactivate the school's wrestling program. No thanks, said Princeton. Bringing back the program would unbalance the proportion of male to female athletes, inviting Title IX sanctions. At Brown University, following cuts in funding in four of its athletic programs, two men's teams and two women's, a group of female athletes called in the trial lawyers. Brown was guilty of discrimination under Title IX, they argued,

because its student body was 51% female and 38% of the school's athletes were female. Both the federal District and appeals courts agreed. The U.S. Supreme Court refused to hear Brown's appeal.

As generally happens with federal crusades, the solution ends up becoming worse than the original problem. We start out by agreeing to save the bald eagle and end up with a slew of federally-protected rats and bugs. We begin by agreeing to do something about black-white inequality and end up with just-off-the-boat Tongans entitled to pocket a generous slice of federal set-asides. With college sports, what began as a perfectly good intention, i.e., increasing women's participation, turned into a bean-counting system that sends male athletes packing whenever there's not enough women who want to play. Last June, for instance, Ohio's Miami University dropped men's wrestling, soccer and tennis while roster positions on the women's teams at the school went unfilled.

Next up on the federal agenda is "gender pay parity" among coaches and the micro-management of gender ratios within each academic discipline. Ignoring the fact that pay gaps between male and female coaches are primarily the free market result of the public's interests (at Southern California, for example, men's teams brought in \$18.4 million last year while women's teams pulled in \$39,000), the experts in victimhood at the Equal Employment Opportunity Commission see the pay disparities as a pure case of bias against "coaches of gender."

To equalize sex ratios in classrooms, the Justice Department is drafting regulations that will police the ratio of men to women in nearly every realm of academia, regulations that promise to deal a blow to the over-supply of men in engineering and the over-supply of women in the arts. Bill Clinton, boasting of his administration's "stepped up Title IX enforcement," says that discrimination in "access to advanced math and science programs" is the next social engineering venture on the federal agenda. At last count, the Office for Civil Rights had launched investigations of more than 30 school districts where there's "underrepresentation" in

gifted programs and in advanced math and science classes.

What's next? If the feds are serious about there being no difference between men and women, what about some government action to bring a bit more gender equality to hunting and the malls? In both, of course, the lack of gender proportionality is just as great as it is in advanced physics.

With college sports, it's the government funds on campus that make schools subject to the coercive dictates of regulators. With malls and hunting, there's also the clear existence of government funds, with roads, licensing, police, sewers, etc. If the bureaucrats are right about the sexes being no different, i.e., if women aren't hard-wired to prefer shopping over hunting, why not install federal equity regulators at the mall entrances to police gender proportionality? No woman gets admitted until a man shows up. The same with hunting. No man gets to go into the woods until a woman shows up. It's just like the gym at Princeton. No man suits up until a woman decides she wants to play ball.

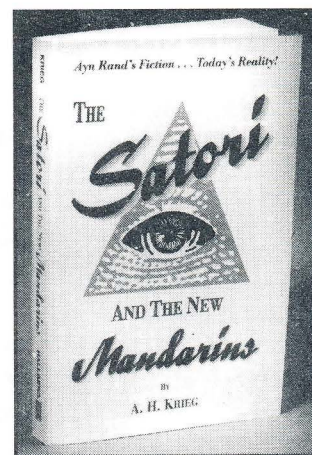
Have You Ever Wondered About . . .

- Why the Government bailed out Mexico?
- Why you can't seem to find an American-made product in the store?
- Why America's Middle East policy makes no sense?
- Why the Government institutes more gun laws?
- Who are the stockholders of the Federal Reserve?
- Why congress approved the NAFTA agreement without one single congressman having read it?
- Who really controls the American Government?
- What organization completely dominates our State Department?
- What is the relationship between the CFR, TC, Bilderbergers and Bones?
- How the EC and NAFTA are the same thing?

Only by reading:

The Satori And The New Mandarins

will you learn the answers to these and many other questions. As Ezra Pound said: "Until you know who has lent what to whom, you know nothing whatever of politics . . . or history."



ISBN #0-87319-044-4
342 pages - \$14.95

List price, \$14.95 at all bookstores or \$16.95 postpaid from the publisher, HALLBERG PUBLISHING CORPORATION, P.O. Box 23985, Tampa, Florida 33623 For additional information call 800-633-7627 or Fax 800-253-7323.

Intelligence is a simple and self-evident thing. As an activity it is the pursuit of a certain kind of knowledge; as a phenomenon it is the resultant knowledge.

Sherman Kent



The line of demarcation between friend and foe...passes a nonphysical, often ideological boundary, which must however be expressly delineated if we want to reach the adversary and to defeat him

Roger Trinquier

Periodic Intelligence Report

Alcohol Related Incident

Something happens to colonels when they perceive a Star rising on their career horizon. No one has ever precisely put their finger on just what that something is, but it is convenient to think of it as a kind of brain fever; once it grips them there is no cure, and should they get their Star the damage to their minds becomes permanent and gets progressively worse as they realize the benefits of toadying.

We were saddened to hear that Colonel Gary M. Jones, Commander, 3d Special Forces Group (Abn.), succumbed to brain fever. Perhaps he caught it in Haiti were, as commander of 2nd Battalion, 3d SFG(A), he ordered that Communists stop being identified and reported as Communists in weekly intelligence reports because, after all, the Army was in Haiti to restore Communism. (The Stars above then Lieutenant Colonel Jones preferred use of the word "democracy" to describe nigger ochlocracy, so naturally the always accommodating LTC Jones did too; but, then, so did Aristide — and Lenin, and the Congressional Black Caucus. Now every one is scratching their heads in open-mouthed dismay, drooling, and asking themselves, "Where did it all go wrong?") On his mercifully infrequent visits to our operational area he was always amiable and friendly and putting an arm around "his guys" to encourage them, thereby earning their deep distrust. When he was anointed 3d SFG(A) commander in July 1998 the grognards put their backs firmly against the wall figuring they could ride out another reformer enraptured by the faint dawn of a rising Star, but the fever in COL Jones' brain, fired by the blaring trumpets of the Angles

of Stardom which made him deaf to the voices of reality, was too advanced. When a "challenge" threatened his beatific vision he did what all the anointed do — panicked, then persecuted the innocent.

Sergeant First Class "Joe", Co. C, 2nd Bn, 3d SFG(A), (C/2/3) is retiring — out of disgust — with a letter of reprimand for disobeying COL Jones' orders while simultaneously obeying the orders of the Combined Joint Special Operations Task Force commander in Bosnia, who outranked COL Jones and had Operational Control (OPCON) of SFC "Joe's" Detachment. It's a convoluted story, with many subplots including an unreported American POW, lost weapons and cryptography, whores and booze (none of which involved SFC "Joe"), but it is certain that COL Jones' sudden fanaticism for Temperance (and worshipping at the altar of Intolerance for tolerance of "sexual harassment") contributed significantly in dragging the innocent down with the guilty.

Let's set the stage with COL Jones' newly discovered religious ardor. It is commonly known throughout Special Forces that Major General Boykin, CG, US Army Special Forces Command (Abn), suddenly "got religion" right about the time the activities of Combat Application Group at Waco, under then Colonel Boykin's command, were becoming public knowledge. MG Boykin's personal savior frowns upon alcohol, so in the spirit of the Reformation practice of a prince demanding the conversion of

the peasantry to his personal religion, he issued a policy letter dated 09 June 1999 decreeing: "The introduction, purchase, possession, use, sale, transfer, manufacture (here he's talking about SF guys in Kuwait, where the PX sells sugar and yeast in the same isle and the mess halls keep America's apple orchards in business) or consumption of any alcoholic beverage is prohibited without approval of the Group Commander. Each Group Commander will notify me in writing concerning his policies on the consumption of alcohol by deployed personnel." And we all know what that last bit means. Group Commanders immediately converted to MG

On his mercifully infrequent visits to our operational area he was always amiable and friendly and putting an arm around "his guys" to encourage them, thereby earning their deep distrust.

Boykin's religion, Battalion Commanders to the Group Commander's, Company Commanders to the Battalion Commander's, and hapless Team Leaders, caught between a stupid policy and their indignant soldiers, became "converts of convenience."

Special Forces deployments are unique. At any given time an Operational Detachment may fall under the often conflicting policies of at least three superior headquarters. In the case of C/2/3's deployment to Bosnia they were expected to juggle the policies of Special Operations Command Europe (SOCEUR), CJSOTF Bosnia, and 3d SFG(A). According to C/2/3 soldiers, their being placed OPCON to CJSOTF didn't set too well with COL Jones, who, undoubtedly, was trying to figure out how to doodle his Officer Evaluation Report Support Form to show that he really did have control of soldiers under his

command who were not operationally responsible to his headquarters. Many of the C/2/3 soldiers were assigned to the Joint Commission of Observers (JCO), living in civilian housing, which meant they were further removed from COL Jones control.

The precise sequence of events is a little muddy, but for practical purposes we may consider these events unfolding more or less within the same time frame. That of course increased COL Jones' panic level by an order of magnitude.

The initial "incident" involved Captain Eric B. Bush, Team Leader, ODA 361. Apparently CPT Bush received a "Dear Eric" letter from some bitch others politely referred to as his wife. Destitute, CPT Bush gathered up a secure radio with cryptographic materials, his M-4 carbine and M-9 pistol, (I am told) a fishing pole, an adequate amount of booze, collected his interpreter and went fishing in a boat on the river that separated Muslim Bosnia from Serb Bosnia. After swirling around in the current for a couple of hours getting lubricated they decided it was time to head back to shore. Guess whose shore?

After the Serb soldiers relieved CPT Bush of his radio, crypto, and weapons, they threw him in the clink. Now it gets ugly. Come time for the accountability report, the Team Sergeant reports CPT Bush "Present." (We omit the Team Sergeant's name because we are told he is an okay guy and he was covering for the POW captain because he thought he was just drunk somewhere downtown.) Several days of false accountability reports aside, it was finally realized that CPT Bush was a POW and his release was negotiated. The Serbs kept all his stuff.

Understandably, COL Jones was livid! Then, disaster struck.

Rumors that soldiers in C/2/3 were running a whore house in Bosnia are unfounded, enterprising as the idea may have been. However, one soldier, SFC Peter Delgado, did manage to get his weapon stolen in a local comfort house. It was never recovered. Compound that with SFC Olvavarus, who had the unpleasant habit of getting drunk and then stomping around creating "international incidents" by calling *Bundeswehr* officers "Nazis."

(According to his classmates, SFC Olvavarus was a two time Q Course reject with a nasty habit of ratting out others to save his own skin when he got in trouble, who was kept in the Q Course under LTG Tangney's policy, called by the ranks, "We need the dudes.") But all those incidents were revolving around our central concern. How did SFC "Joe" get punished for following orders?

It seems CJSOTF authorized JCO to run a bar in one of their quarters where everyone except the C/2/3 soldiers OPCON to JSOTF could drink. Guess who was detailed by JSOTF to run the bar? That's right. So delivered into the firestorm surrounding the above named incidents (there were more!) were the C/2/3 soldiers detailed as bartenders by the unit they were OPCON to for violating the Temperance policy of their colonel, who they did not report to. What is worse, apparently there was a double standard in force, officers were generally allowed to drink, while enlisted men were forbidden to do so.

Now, double standards between officers and enlisted are as old as the first formal military organizations, and in all honesty we don't have a problem with that as long as it is plainly stated that officers have privileges which enlisted men do not. After all, the military is by definition non-egalitarian. However, the military undermines its own rationale when it preaches egalitarianism and democracy because the enlisted men begin to believe the propaganda and then start asking embarrassing questions like: "What makes him think he's better than me?"

Thus was a C/2/3 soldier "busted" for drinking by COL Jones when Mr. Waterbury, Assistant Secretary of Defense for Special Operations, bought him a beer at the JCO bar, and thus was SFC "Joe" "busted" for following the orders of a superior headquarters to tend bar while disobeying a subordinate headquarters

order by tending bar, upon the word of a sniveling little rat named Specialist Krieger, 112 Signal Battalion, who, when caught drinking, started snitching out just about everyone on the Team he was deployed with, including SFC "Joe" who, to the best of my knowledge, does not drink.

Will COL Jones get his Star? It really doesn't matter one way or the other. What would make him a better or worse general than any other colonel with brain fever?

On the Other Hand...

Perhaps we're being a bit harsh on Colonel Jones; after all, he was only enforcing Major General Boykin's policy. So let us take a look at the policy from which COL Jones constructed his own policy, and as we unravel its mysteries let us also remember that a stupid command policy sinks like (you know) in a toilet and carries the weight of a written order.

It is Policy or Precedent number 99-28, entitled "Standards of Conduct." (For you civilians that means it is the 28th policy issued by that head-

quarters during Fiscal Year 1999.) The policy originated in Special Forces Command's Judge Advocate General office, and its originator was Lieutenant Colonel Hudson (who can be reached for comment at 910-432-4027). The purpose of the policy is, "To establish standards of conduct for all USASFC(A) personnel participating in OCONUS deployments, exercises, training and operations," and it applies to "...all HQ, USASFC(A) staff elements and subordinate units, including attached personnel."

Working through the obligatory lies in the first few sentences of the "General" paragraph we finally come to, "Special Forces Command personnel assigned or deployed OCONUS will follow the policies that the The-

However, the military undermines its own rationale when it preaches egalitarianism and democracy because the enlisted men begin to believe the propaganda and then start asking embarrassing questions like: "What makes him think he's better than me?"

ater CINC and in-theater Army Chain of Command establish.” (Apparently, COL Jones overlooked that sentence — or brain fever caused the meaning of it to be blurred.) “In the absence of applicable theater CINC and in-theater chain of command policies governing conduct regulated in subparagraphs (a) and (b) below, all assigned or attached Special Forces Command Personnel while OCONUS will adhere to the following policies.”

Subparagraph (a) governs alcohol. We’ve already discussed the logical consequences of Prohibition (our publicly educated chain of command has an historical sense of exactly zero), however personnel are allowed to drink when attending “...conferences, ceremonies, or military schools...” so long as these events do not involve weapons or sensitive items, otherwise: “Personnel will not consume alcohol within 12 hours prior to any exercise or training event...” involving anything having to do with what is now called “risk.” Okay, so you are deployed OCONUS running a light infantry course for some Kaffir army. Following a normal schedule, PT is at 0630 and the training schedule ends at 1700. AAR and review the next day’s training until 1730 (while you’re wolfing down chow). Change, pile into the bakki, and careen into town (hopefully not running down too many Kaffirs in the road — who are amazingly stupid when it comes to time/speed/distance relationships — on the way) by 1800. Swill down some local stuff until 1830. Good to go? Nope. Under the policy it’s impossible to get back to camp. “[U]nder no circumstance will the consumption of alcoholic beverages be authorized... while driving a vehicle. Driving under the influence of alcohol will not be tolerated.” In other words, it is impossible, in good faith, to adhere to the policy. Never mind that in just about every dunghill SF deploys to a few good rowdy drunks with the “indige” does more to establish rapport in a couple of days than 45 -90 days of Temperance meetings (which the “indige” look upon with jaundiced suspicion). That would mean dealing with reality, with which the chain of command is willfully out of touch and consciously ignores when it contradicts their

fantasies. In a word, the chain of command is schizophrenic.

Here is the proof: We come to subparagraph (b), “Professional and Personal Conduct.” Gratuitous propagandistic gabbling about “...Army... values” aside, we are told: “The introduction of pornographic materials of any kind into any Area of Responsibility (AOR) to which we deploy sets a bad example for us as professional soldiers. I expect each Group Commander to establish policies in this regard that will ensure that our soldiers comport with standards of decorum in the AORs to which they deploy.” That meant COL Jones needed to establish a policy. Insensate with raging brain fever, he did.

We now refer to 3d SFG(A) Policy Letter #35, “Deployment Standards of Conduct.” There is a curious phenomena that the lower a policy letter descends to those who must deal with reality, the more schizophrenic — i.e., the less out of touch with reality — it becomes. It helps to remember that officers are university graduates, and therefore intellectually lobotomized. Before we descend into next level of hell we should touch upon COL Jones’ “interpretation” of MG Boykin’s gospel regarding OCONUS alcohol consumption. Remember that MG Boykin at least recognized that soldiers would fall under conflicting policies and made allowance for reasonable exceptions. COL Jones, his brain sizzling with the revelation of his general’s religion, “interpreted” this to mean there were no exceptions. “During the inclusive dates of any OCONUS deployment, exercise, training or operation,” writes the fevered COL Jones, “personnel will not possess, manufacture, sell, transfer or consume alcoholic beverages of any kind. There are no exceptions to this policy.”

Well, maybe some exceptions. Requests to consume alcohol must be

made “at least 5 working days prior” to the date requested, and must include “the nature of the event” and why alcohol consumption is “important to the corresponding event,” and must include a “commander’s risk assessment” [!], and “control measures” to prevent ARIs and anyone enjoying the event. So, if the Kaffirs pool their Kwatcha and show up with several crates of Mosi, they must be told to put it on ice and wait at least five days

before you are not allowed to establish rapport: if, from that point forward, you ever can.

Now we can turn the tube of COL Jones’ kaleidoscopic mind to pornography. Paragraph 6, “Pornography,” states in full: “During the inclusive dates of any CONUS or OCONUS deployment, exercise, training or operation, personnel will not possess, sell, or transfer pornographic materials or devices [woe unto faggots] of any kind, including but not limited to

written, pictorial, and video. For purposes of this policy, ‘pornographic’ is defined as any medium depicting or displaying human genitalia, uncovered women’s breasts, or human sexual acts. There are no exceptions [of course!] to this policy.” It concludes, “This policy is punitive.”

Remember that this policy is meant to ensure “that our soldiers comport with standards of decorum in the AORs to which they deploy.”

Like Africa, where the niggers rut indiscriminately like animals, rape female toddlers to “cure” their AIDs which was contracted in the first place by rutting indiscriminately like animals, and whose indigenous religions revolve around the liberal dispensing of body fluids. Or like Haiti, where the niggers hike their dresses up over their rear ends and spread their cheeks while begging White soldiers for (shudder) “White babies.” Or like in Asia, where the gooks establish thriving prostitution rings (just name

There is a curious phenomena that the lower a policy letter descends to those who must deal with reality, the more schizophrenic — i.e., the less out of touch with reality — it becomes. It helps to remember that officers are university graduates, and therefore intellectually lobotomized.

your perversion!) where none existed before the Joes arrived. Or Central and South America where squalid Mestizo peasant women are uninhibited, insatiable and exhibit some truly stunning talents — until they get to the “Big PX.” Or like in the Middle East, where sexual hypocrisy earned its definition.

So, *whose* “standards of decorum” in what “AORs to which they deploy” are SF soldiers ordered to “comport with?” Don’t ask, don’t tell. Conveniently, that embarrassing contradiction is left undefined. It is whatever the schizophrenic generals and brain fevered colonels of the chain of command wish it was. The most curious quality about swivel chairs is that they instantly transport commanders who sit in them light years distant from reality and turn them into “women of the other sex.”

To “depict” means to represent or describe. And “any medium” means exactly that; *any*. In this age of VCRs and generators it is not at all unusual for a Team to deploy with a TV and VCR and a sometimes substantial box of videos. *Braveheart*? According to COL Jones it is pornography! (Wallace’s marriage sequence.) I could go on and list any number of “action” movies, most of them PG 13, that fall into COL Jones’ definition of “pornography,” but it would get boring. Oh, and for all you Joes who write or receive intimate letters while on deployment to or from your wives, you are in violation of COL Jones’ anti-pornography “policy.” Turn yourselves in for punitive punishment. It’s the right thing to do when nobody is watching.

This piece really did start out as an attempt to give COL Jones the benefit of the doubt. We change our minds. He’ll make a fine general.

Social Engineers

Command Climate Survey (Version 1.4) was recently inflicted upon soldiers in Special Forces Command by the social engineers of the U.S. Army Research Institute for the Behavioral and Social Sciences. In case you missed the past several issues of *The Resister*, “behavioral science” is the academic euphemism for brainwashing, and

“social science” is the Jewphemism for population control (see: “Boas the Destroyer,” in this issue).

This particular survey instructs the respondent, “Your open, honest responses are needed to provide information for decisions affecting your unit.” Who is going to make the “decisions affecting your unit” based upon your answers? You can bet they won’t be White, Christian, or men.

Respondents are first asked the usual; do the officers and NCOs in your command *care* about your pathetic personal life? Do you scabrous junior enlisted detritus *care* about each other? Then it asks how democratic your unit is. Is it “easy” for soldiers to see the CO, or the first sergeant, regarding their unimportant lives by jumping the chain of command and taking squalid personal problems, democratically, straight to the top?

Then it asks about the behavior of the soldier’s superiors. Do they set the right example? Do they mentor? Do they break their spines bending over backward to accommodate you? In other words, the inexperienced and incompetent are asked to grade the “giving” of the competent and experienced. It gets better.

“Are racist material(s) displayed by members of this unit?”, or “...sexually explicit material(s),” the survey asks. Everyone knows genetic and biological differences are forbidden by the UCMJ, so when reality exerts itself it is in violation of regulations and demands that Whites, specifically men, must undergo behavior modification through “sensitivity training” in order to drill home the point that Negroes’ genes are a “social construct” and female biology is a myth.

Some blithering about feeling good about your “job,” then, “To what extent do the persons [!] in your chain of command treat you with respect?” Now, respect means to suspend or defer your own judgment for that of your superior. So what this question

is asking is “To what extent do the persons [!] in your chain of command consider you a superior and defer to your fundamentally stupid quacking?” The correct answer, of course, is “Very great extent.” Democracy at its best.

Further questions regarding whether your superiors give a damn about your miserable family life and whether you agree or not about you unit’s preparedness for war, and then, the purpose of the survey; are you being discriminated against? “Sexual harassment is a form of gender discrimination (sic) that involves deliberate or repeated

unwelcome sexual advances, requests for sexual favors, and verbal or physical conduct of a sexual nature (AR 600-20),” this block of questions begins.

“[H]ave you been sexually harassed... subject to discrimination,” did you report it, and “Are you male or female... Black, White or ‘other’ (includes various mongrels).” Question #20 has three

answers; two are “yes.” Question #21 has five answers; four are “yes.”

Since ARI “surveys” are fundamentally dishonest, we should be equally dishonest in our responses when we take them. That will quicken the utter destruction of the military and stop the prolonged sociologic torture. If, on any ARI survey, there is (given current policy) an obviously “bad answer,” that is to be considered the correct answer. And because these surveys guarantee anonymity they can be used as a psyop weapon against the “sociologists” who construct them.

Remember, on any given ARI survey, you are a pregnant, Jewish homosexual Negress who is mercilessly discriminated against and “sexually harassed” by the evil heterosexual White male hierarchy who do not respect you, or give a flying fig about your squalid “quality of life.”

Surveys *can* be fun! Make Xerox copies. Submit hundreds of bogus surveys at a time.

Remember, on any given ARI survey, you are a pregnant, Jewish homosexual Negress who is mercilessly discriminated against and “sexually harassed” by the evil heterosexual White male hierarchy who do not respect you, or give a flying fig about your squalid “quality of life.”

LENIN LIVES, OKAY?

PAGE 1

UNDERSTAND THE GLOBAL REVOLUTION!

ORDER TWO BOOKS WHICH **EXPOSE** THE CONTINUING SOVIET WORLD OFFENSIVE:

THE PERESTROIKA DECEPTION: The World's Slide towards the 'Second October Revolution' ['Weltoktober']

Second Edition, 1998. ISBN 1-899798-03-X. REGULAR PRICE: \$35.00.

By Anatoliy Golitsyn, the famous genuine Soviet defector and author of the classic *'New Lies for Old'* [Dodd, Mead & Co, 1984] Edited and with a Foreword by **Christopher Story**, Editor of *Soviet Analyst*, London, England.

THE PERESTROIKA DECEPTION confirms Golitsyn's reputation as the most accurate analyst of Soviet strategy in history. His predictive record puts all intelligence sources and communities to shame – which may be one reason why his analysis, based upon an understanding of the Leninist dialectical method, has been disregarded by US intelligence – with disastrous consequences. By 1993, no less than 94% of Golitsyn's predictions contained in his classic book *'New Lies for Old'* had been fulfilled. Golitsyn's record in **The Perestroika Deception** [Edward Harle Limited, 1998] has been just as impressive. This book explains what the continuing Russian Leninists are up to, showing that the United States and the West have been deceived into believing the Soviets' lies about 'the collapse of Communism'. Essential reading for all serious students of international affairs, who need to know why the United States and the West are in such big trouble, and why the West is caving in to Soviet Boishhevik strategy.

RED COCAINE: The Drugging of America and the West

1999. ISBN 1-899798-04-8. REGULAR PRICE: \$35.00

By **Dr Joseph D. Douglass**, well-known as the leading US security analyst and expert on the geopolitical exploitation of drugs for strategic purposes. Edited and with an Introduction by **Dr Ray Cline**, former Deputy Director of Intelligence, Central Intelligence Agency and a separate Introduction by **Christopher Story**, Editor of *Soviet Analyst*, London, England.

RED COCAINE explains, first of all, that the global drug scourge is a **long-term operation of Soviet and Chinese intelligence**, designed to weaken and demoralise the West, while providing the resources for the permanent prosecution of the World Communist Revolution.

The second disturbing feature of this book is its revelation that **certain well-known Western banks were hand-selected and corrupted by the Soviets in the mid-1960s to handle the laundering of the proceeds from Moscow's global drug operations**. This means that the international financial community has a vested interest in the perpetuation of the drug explosion, and explains why the West was eager to fall for the Soviet intelligence deception of 'convergence' – as explained separately by Anatoliy Golitsyn in *The Perestroika Deception*.

A senior official with an international financial institution recently said that **'we can't fix the drug problem, because if it were to be fixed, the international financial system would collapse'**. **RED COCAINE** shows that the accumulated proceeds of drug operations since the start of the Soviet drug offensive in the mid-1960s is of the order of **\$40 to \$50 trillion** – the annual proceeds from this evil trade being conservatively estimated at **more than \$2.0 trillion, and probably as much as \$3.0 trillion**.

Christopher Story's introduction elaborates, for the first time, how the drug offensive provides the foundation for, and is a key component of, what can be called 'the Antonio Gramsci dimension' of the World Revolution – the unceasing work of undermining religion, the family, institutions, and 'loyalties', which involves the replacement of civilised values with 'garbage values' and the promotion of the supremacy of a distorted mental 'counter-hegemony' which the continuing heirs of Lenin consider to be conducive to capitulation to the World Socialist Revolution.

ORDERING INFORMATION

[BOOKS ONLY. You can also order the 2 books plus 2 INVALUABLE newsletters: see below].

THE PERESTROIKA DECEPTION

By Anatoliy Golitsyn. ISBN 1-899798-03-X. \$35.00

Send order plus full name & address with check or Credit Card details [\$35.00]

[Visa or Mastercard, not American Express please] to:

EDWARD HARLE LIMITED, SUITE 1209, 280 MADISON AVENUE, NEW YORK, NY 10016-0802.

For expedited orders, send fax with Credit Card details to: **212-679 1094.**

To order by e-mail: Send order plus full name & address with Credit Card details to:

bookorders@edwardharle.com

RED COCAINE

By Dr Joseph D. Douglass. ISBN 1-899798-04-8. \$35.00 [\$35.00]

Send order plus full name & address with check or Credit Card details

[Visa or Mastercard, not American Express please] to:

EDWARD HARLE LIMITED, SUITE 1209, 280 MADISON AVENUE, NEW YORK, NY 10016-0802.

For expedited orders, send fax with Credit Card details to: **212-679 1094.**

To order by e-mail: Send order plus full name & address with Credit Card details to:

bookorders@edwardharle.com

BOTH BOOKS ORDERED TOGETHER

The Perestroika Deception + Red Cocaine @ 25% discount = \$52.50

Send order plus full name & address with check or Credit Card details [\$52.50]

[Visa or Mastercard, not American Express please] to:

EDWARD HARLE LIMITED, SUITE 1209, 280 MADISON AVENUE, NEW YORK, NY 10016-0802.

For expedited orders, send fax with Credit Card details to: **212-679 1094.**

To order by e-mail: Send order plus full name & address with Credit Card details to:

bookorders@edwardharle.com

BE YOUR OWN GOLITSYN!

LEARN TO PREDICT ACCURATELY LIKE THE RESPECTED GENUINE DEFECTOR!

SUBSCRIBE TO **SOVIET ANALYST & ARAB-ASIAN AFFAIRS** – TWO NEWSLETTERS EDITED BY CHRISTOPHER STORY FROM LONDON, WHICH LOOK AT EVOLVING SOVIET GLOBAL STRATEGY WITH THE BENEFIT OF GOLITSYN'S METHODOLOGY (BASED ON A PROPER UNDERSTANDING OF LENIN).

SPECIAL NEWSLETTER OFFER WHEN YOU PLACE SINGLE ORDER FOR BOTH [SEE BELOW]:

The Resister has arranged special terms for purchasers of *The Perestroika Deception & Red Cocaine!*

SOVIET ANALYST: An intelligence commentary

Published since 1972 ISSN 0049-3538. 10 issues per series. Regular institutional price: \$350.

Reviews Russian global deception operations and strategy, revealing how Lenin's World Revolution is being prosecuted amid Western ignorance and indifference by what Golitsyn calls the General Staff of the Revolution.

Arab-Asian Affairs: A regional geopolitical intelligence commentary

Published since 1975 ISSN 0196-3538. 10 issues per series. Regular institutional price: \$225.00.

Monitors and explains continuing Soviet/Russian strategic deception operations in the Middle East.

SPECIAL PACKAGE DEAL PRICE FOR OUR READERS :

THE PERESTROIKA DECEPTION & RED COCAINE PLUS subscriptions to

SOVIET ANALYST [10 issues] & ARAB-ASIAN AFFAIRS [10 issues]

Regular total price: \$627.00.

SPECIAL PACKAGE DEAL FOR 'THE RESISTER' SUBSCRIBERS: \$150.00

Send order plus full name & address with check or Credit Card details [\$150.00]

[Visa or Mastercard, not American Express please] to:

WORLD REPORTS LIMITED, SUITE 1209, 280 MADISON AVENUE, NEW YORK, NY 10016-0802.

For expedited orders, send fax with Credit Card details to: 212-679 1094.

To order by e-mail: Send order plus full name & address with Credit Card details to:

subs@worrep.com

EDWARD HARLE LIMITED, Publishers of 'politically incorrect' books

WORLD REPORTS LIMITED, Publishers of 'politically incorrect' intelligence services

SUITE 1209, 2890 MADISON AVENUE, NEW YORK, NY 10016-0802, USA

TELEPHONE: 212-447 5111.

FAX: 212-679 1094

EDWARD HARLE LIMITED, Publishers of 'politically incorrect' books

WORLD REPORTS LIMITED, Publishers of 'politically incorrect' intelligence services

108 HORSEFERRY ROAD, WESTMINSTER, LONDON SW1P 2EF, UNITED KINGDOM

TELEPHONE: + 44 171-222 3836

FAX [relays to London from New York at nil expense to caller]: 212-679 1094.

NOTE: AT THE END OF SUBSCRIPTION PERIOD, A \$125.00 RENEWAL INVOICE WILL BE SENT.

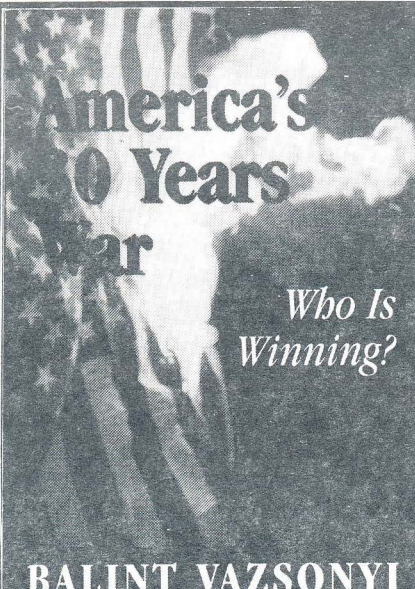
IF NO RENEWAL IS REQUIRED, JUST RETURN MARKED CANCEL. OTHERWISE CONTINUE TO

BENEFIT FROM THIS PACKAGE DEAL ANNUALLY!

IF YOU NEED MORE COPIES OF THE BOOKS, LET US QUOTE YOU SPECIAL RATES! E-MAIL US!

Editor & Publisher: CHRISTOPHER STORY

Fellow of the Royal Society of Arts, London.



America's 30 Years War

Who is Winning?

by
Balint Vazsonyi

New From Resister Books

Mr. Vazsonyi has condensed in a single volume the most articulate, succinct, and candid description of how America is being destroyed from within that I've read in years. When he points at something and says, that's the work of Communists, you had better pay attention — he's "been there."

SFC Steven M. Barry, USA (Ret.)

Vazsonyi takes by the horns a problem which tends to paralyze the thinking, such as it is, and all action by "nice" people. He calls liberals communists. And he will prove it to you. Liberals spout the same doctrines, use the same tactics, claim the same fine-sounding goals, and in their hearts, aim for the same evil objective — total power.

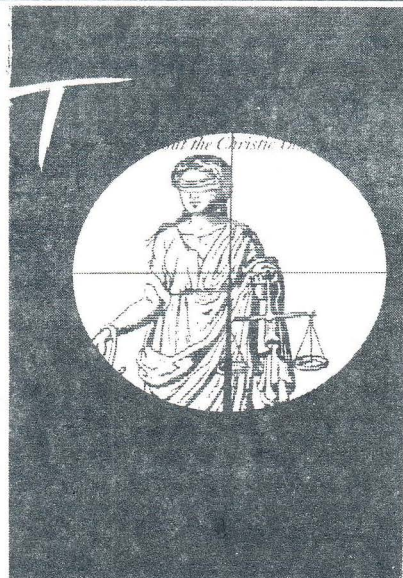
Dr. Susan L. M. Huck

BALINT VAZSONYI

\$20.00 to:

RESISTER Books
PO Box 35046
Fayetteville, NC 28303

Cash, money order or check.
(Allow 5 weeks for delivery)



LEGAL TERRORISM

by
Dr. Susan L.M. Huck

With the growth of the more violent incidents of terrorism throughout the world, little attention has been paid to a more insidious form of activity which Dr. Huck defines as "Legal Terrorism." Dr. Huck defines legal terrorism as a form of political warfare... designed to ruin a target's life... via the courts by filing politically motivated civil suits against [patriots]. The primary practitioner of legal terrorism has been the Christic Institute... a 'liberal' church-funded tax exempt group.

\$7.00 (softcover) \$14.00 (hardcover)

RESISTER Books
PO Box 35046
Fayetteville, NC 28303

Cash, money order, or check. (Allow 5 weeks for delivery.)

For anybody who dreams of the day when Communists twist in the wind... this book is a necessary reference.

SFC Steven Michael Barry
(USA, Ret.)
Editor, The Resister

The Christic Institute's brand of legal terrorism will continue until Congress corrects the current flaws in RICO.

Robert K. Dornan

WASHINGTON
&
HIS GENERALS

VOLUME I



J. T. HEADLEY

AN ACADEMY OF HONOR BOOK

\$40.00 to:

RESISTER Books
PO Box 35046
Fayetteville, NC 28303

Cash, money order or check.
(Allow 5 weeks for delivery)

Washington and His Generals

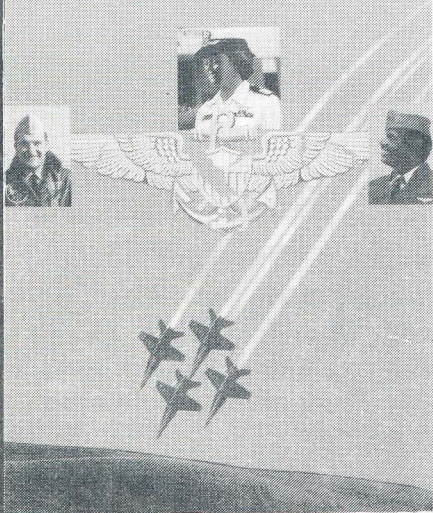
by
J.T. Headley

New From Resister Books

True leadership is exhibited in those personal qualities known as bearing, character, presence, honor and sense of duty; however you want to define those personality traits they are self-existing, not "taught." True leaders "stand out," and when they are in the midst of "others" it is apparent that they are deferred to in judgment and followed in action. They are intolerant, judgmental, confident, and (without effort) command respect. They are, in their own right, regardless of birth, an aristocracy. Such men define *Washington and His Generals*.

SFC Steven M. Barry, USA (Ret.)

From Trust to Terror
Radical Feminism is Destroying the U.S. Navy



\$15.00 to:

RESISTER Books
PO Box 35046
Fayetteville, NC 28303

Cash, money order, or check.
(Allow 5 weeks for delivery)

From Trust to Terror

Radical Feminism is Destroying the U.S. Navy

by
Dr. Gerald L. Atkinson

Praise for "From Trust to Terror"

No matter how inane, or destructive to the military 'liberal' and feminist social engineering fads are, the Starred Cowards will compel their implementation and punish those who dare speak out against the destruction.

SFC Steven Michael Barry (USA, Ret.)
Editor, The Resister

In his latest book, Dr. Atkinson presents irrefutable evidence that 'politically correct' policies imposed upon naval aviation... have enforced double standards while making a mockery of the truth.... This is a blockbuster of a book and a 'must read' for patriotic Americans.

RADM C.A. 'Mark' Hill, Jr. (USN, Ret.)
Former carrier commanding officer and Asst. Chief of Naval Operations for Manpower

CDR Atkinson discloses the U.S. military's biggest secret, the Stalinist atmosphere in which America's fighting men must now work and suffer, forbidden to say what they know is the truth: that women have no legitimate place on a battlefield or a warship.

William S. Lind, Host
'Next Revolution' on NET-TV and former staffer to Senators Gary Hart and Robert A. Taft, Jr.



WOMEN in the MILITARY

Flirting With Disaster

by
Brian Mitchell

Finally, the real—and devastating—story of the disastrous impact women have on U.S. military readiness!

Captain Brian Mitchell reveals what top military leaders are afraid to admit. America's effort to integrate women into the U.S. armed forces has seriously jeopardized our national security. Read firsthand:

The feminization of the military—a failure from West Point to Desert Storm

The true and horrifying story of women in Operation Desert Storm
“Sensitivity training” for drill sergeants turns boot camp into day care
Service academy honor codes corrupted—to protect co-education
Senior officers forced to lie—or retire—to keep the truth buried

Please send me __ copies of Women in the Military.

\$20.00

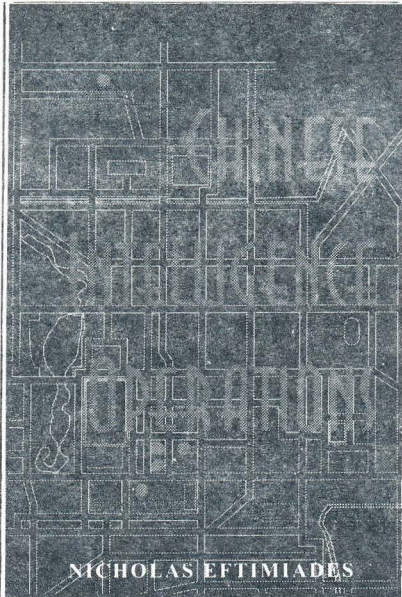
RESISTER Books
PO Box 35046
Fayetteville, NC 28303

Cash, money order, or check.
(Allow 5 weeks for delivery)

Name _____

Address _____

City/State/Zip _____



Chinese Intelligence Operations

by
Nicholas Eftimiades

With the fantastic aid of the Clinton-Gore administration, the Peoples Liberation Army is being converted... into a 21st Century military force. It already threatens Taiwan and its mainland Asian neighbors. But we must now realize that our President and his allies have made it possible for Chinese missiles to strike portions of the United States.

Dr. Susan L.M. Huck

The author points out the huge effort by the PRC to steal our technology. As Eftimiades states: “PRC intelligence operations against the United States have become so intrusive that senior U.S. law enforcement officials have publicly identified China as ‘the most active foreign power engaged in the illegal acquisition of American technology.’”

Frederick N. Smith

\$15.00 to:

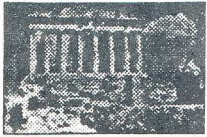
RESISTER Books
PO Box 35046
Fayetteville, NC 28303

Cash, money order or check.
(Allow 5 weeks for delivery)

Order Direct at Reduced Prices

Scott-Townsend Publishers, Box 34070, Washington DC 20043

Family, Kin and City-State: the Racial Underpinning of Ancient Greece and Rome



Numa Denis Fustel de Coulanges and J. Jamieson

ISBN 1-878465-34-1

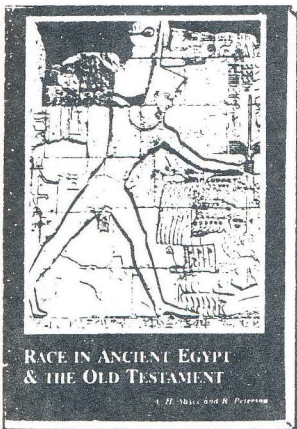
Family, Kin and City-State: The Racial Underpinnings of Ancient Greece and Rome Fustel de Coulanges edited & revised by J. W. Jamieson. The Ancient European Religion of Heredity and the Family. The Importance of the Lineage; The Sacred Hearth Fire; Marriage and Procreation; Kinship and Property; Moral Law; Gens, Phratry, Tribe and Nation; The Domestic Religion as the Moral Foundation of the Ancient City-State. Paper.

Special \$14.50

The Indo-Europeans Translated from the work of Professor Jean Haudry. A modern text describing the Indo-Europeans: their language and world vision; Community Structure; Religion; Institutions; Production and Reproduction and possible geographical origin. Paper.

ISBN 1-878465-28-7

Special \$14.00

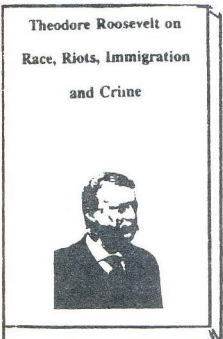


Race in Ancient Egypt and the Old Testament by Sayce and Peterson. Ancient Egyptian wall paintings reveal evidence of the racial type of the founders of the Egyptian and Biblical civilizations. CONTENTS: Race and History; The Study of Race; The Tenth Chapter of Genesis; The Egyptians; Cush, Nubia and Lands to the South; The Semites; Canaan; Beyond Palestine; North Africa and Europe. Paper, 44 illust. ISBN 1-878465-08-2.

Special \$12.50

The Origins of the Founders of America From Madison Grant & Ales Hrdlicka: The Settlement of America; The Puritans of New England; The Settlement of the West from Virginia and New England; the Old Northwest Territory; The Mountaineers Conquer the Southwest; From the Mississippi to the Oregon; The Physical Type of the Old Americans. Four maps and illust. Paper ISBN 1-878465-11-2.

Special \$10.50



ISBN 1-878465-19-8

Theodore Roosevelt on Race, Riots, Immigration and Crime by J. W. Jamieson. A new and dramatic book: the views of America's patriotic and popular president on the European Settlement of the Americas, the European origins of the American nation, the need for racially selective immigration, the Race Problem, Law Enforcement and the Police, on 'Political Correctness' and the Media, on Poverty and Welfare, on Judicial Activism, and more. Paper. 116 pps.

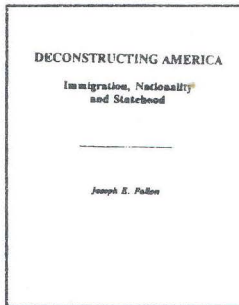
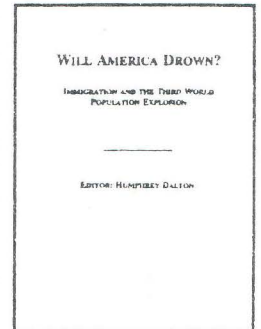
Special \$10.50

The Natural Law of Race Relations L. F. Thomay. surveys race relations around the world. CONTENTS INCLUDE: South Africa, an Exercise in Futility; East Africa, Nightmare for Asians; Nigeria, a Cauldron of Nations; Belgium, 150 years of Conflict; The "Jewish Problem" in Europe; Switzerland, Separate but Cordial; Blacks in Canada; Burundi, A Horror Show. Massive migration leads inevitably to conflict. The more different the migrants, the greater the conflict. Paper, 186 pps. ISBN 1-878465-07-4

Special \$12.75

Will America Drown? Immigration and the Third World Population Explosion Editor H. Dalton. World population growth chart and historical survey of immigration legislation since colonial times to the present day. Figures are given concerning the escalating Third World population explosion which threaten to swamp the nations of the West. Paper ISBN 1-878465-05-8.

Special \$9.75



Deconstructing America; Immigration, Nationality and Statehood by Joseph Fallon. A detailed account, complete with statistical and legal data, is provided relative to the ongoing decline of U.S. ethnic and cultural homogeneity and the numerous congressional acts and legal decisions currently undermining U.S. sovereignty in favor of international treaties and similar supra-national

controlling organizations. Paper. ISBN 0-930690-56-7

Special \$8.75

The Philosophy of Nationalism: Race and National Solidarity by Professor Charles C. Josey. The author explains why nations should be racially and ethnically homogeneous: Why multi-culturalism is inimical high civilization. CONTENTS include: Moral Values and the Sacred; The Problems before Us; Internationalism and the Maximum Good; Internationalism and Our Good; The Appeal of Democracy; The Choice Before us. Paper, 226 pps. ISBN 1-941694-16-X

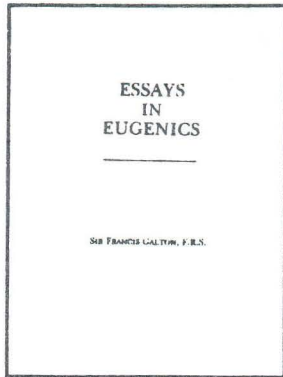
Special \$12.50

The Pivot of Civilization by Margaret Sanger. Epoch-making book by one of the pioneers of feminism – the founder of Planned Parenthood – who has since been labelled a racist because of her concern that "those least fit to carry on the race are reproducing most rapidly" and that the Third World population explosion would destroy the future of humanity. Paper, 306 pages. ISBN 1-878465-27-9

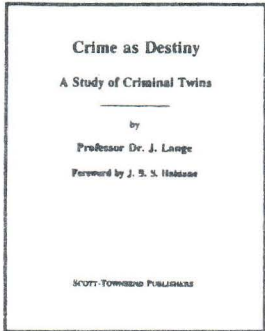
Special \$14.75

The Great Sex Divide by Glenn Wilson. Entertainingly written, a distinguished British psychiatrist refutes feminist themes and argues that men and women have different psychological structure and reciprocal societal roles. Paper, ISBN 1-878465-04-X

Special \$10.75

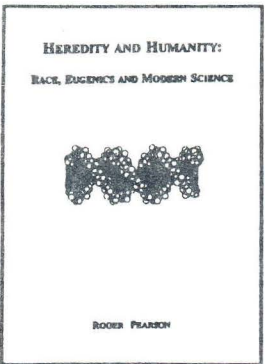


Essays in Eugenics by Sir Francis Galton. A brief biography of the founder of modern science, Sir Francis Galton, by Prof. Roger Pearson, is followed by a full reprint of Galton's classic 1909 publication on heredity and human genetic well-being. The originator of modern statistics, population studies, and eugenic thought defines eugenics and argues that populations should preserve their most valuable inborn qualities. Paper. ISBN 1-878465-20-1 **Special \$10.75**



Crime as Destiny by Professor Johannes Lange. Sympathetic foreword by renowned scholar J.B.S. Haldane. This is a classic reprint of a pioneer study in the psychology of identical twins, which early revealed the link between criminality and the genetic basis of personality – which increases susceptibility to criminal influences. Intriguing case studies of actions of criminal twins. Paper, 212 pp. ISBN 1-878465-21-X. **Special \$12.95**

Race, Intelligence and Bias in Academe by Professor Roger Pearson. Introduction "Science and Racism" by Professor Hans Eysenck. Documentation of the suppression of accurate information about race and heredity and neo-Marxist bias in the Social Sciences. Contents include: attacks on Sir Francis Galton and Karl Pearson; Marx, Mannheim, Dewey and Lysenko; Gould, Lewontin and Kamin; persecution of William Shockley, Arthur Jensen, Philippe Rushton, E. O. Wilson, R. J. Herrnstein, Michael Levin, L. Gottfredson and Seymour Itzkoff, Paperback. 302 pps. ISBN 1-878465-02-3. **Special \$19.50**



Heredity and Humanity: Race, Eugenics and Modern Science by Professor Roger Pearson. CONTENTS: The Concept of Heredity in the Ancient World; Race as a Nation-Building Ideal; Radical Egalitarianism Penetrates Academe; Marxism Strengthens the Anti-Hereditarian Cult; Media and Academic Persecution of "Hereditarian" Scholars; Twin Studies, Blood Group Research and Modern Genetics; DNA Analysis and the Racial History of Man; The Genome Project and progress in

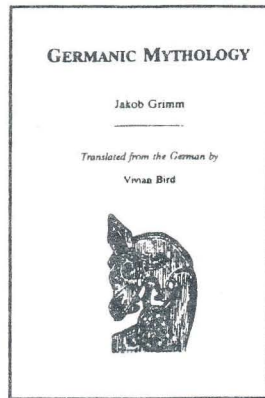
medical science reveal over-riding significance of heredity. Paper, ISBN 1-878465-15-5 **Special \$12.50**

Shockley on Eugenics and Race Edited by Roger Pearson. CONTENTS include: a lengthy introduction by Professor Arthur Jensen; a life history of the Nobel Prize-winning co-inventor of the transistor, William Shockley; and twenty-two of Shockley's most important articles on race, heredity and dysgenic trends in the U.S., including his famous "thinking exercise", the payment-for-voluntary-sterilization proposal for low-I.Q. welfare recipients. Photographs of William Shockley. Paper. 300 pps. ISBN 1-878465-03-1 **Special \$17.50**

The Teuton and the Roman The renowned author Charles Kingsley movingly describes the decadence of the latter-day multi-racial Roman empire and its conquest and temporary revitalization by the Germanic peoples. Chapters include: The Forest Children; The Dying Empire; The Human Deluge; Latham's *Germania*; The Gothic Civilizer; Dietrich's End; The Nemesis of the Goths; The Laws of the Lombards. Paper. Two maps of the German Homeland and Roman Italy. ISBN 1-878465-12-0

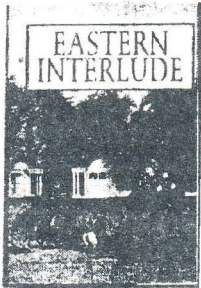


Special \$12.50



Germanic Mythology Translated from the German of Jakob Grimm (one of the two brothers Grimm). Not elsewhere available in the English language. A fascinating account of ancient pagan myths and religious beliefs of the Germanic peoples. Details of the pre-Christian gods, heroes, fairies, wood and water spirits, nixies and goblins, charms and spells, memories of which survive in old European fairy tales and folk legends. Paper. ISBN 1-878465-26-0 **Special \$12.50**

Eastern Interlude By Roger Pearson. An illustrated, gripping account of European colonial life in Calcutta since it was founded by them in the year 1690 until 1911 – when the capital of British India was moved to Delhi. It recounts the enterprise of the Europeans, their bravery, their commercial achievements, and their relations with the Indians, as well as their steady acquisition of a sense of racial superiority. Paper. ISBN 1-878465-22-8 **Special \$14.50**



ORDER FORM

To: **Scott-Townsend Publishers,**
Box 34070, NW Washington DC 20043

Tel: (202) 371.2700 Fax: (202) 371.1523 E-mail: SOCECON@AOL.COM

Please send me the books I have checked.
 Cost of Books: \$.....
 Add: Pack/Postage \$2.50 for first book (\$3.50 for foreign) \$.....
 \$1.50 for each additional book
 Total (Cheque/M.O./Mastercard/Visa) \$.....

Name

Street

(City, State and Post Code)

Mastercard/Visa No: (Expires)

Stop the Press!
Last Minute Update to the
Fiasco in 3d SFG(A)

The bundle of letters of reprimand visited upon Co. C, 2nd Bn, 3d SFG(A), by Lieutenant Colonel Dino Roth, Commander, 2nd Battalion 3d SFG(A) in order to head-off those letters being written and issued by COL Jones, were taken, along with the recipient's rebuttals, to the 3d Group Judge Advocate General, Major Raaf, for review. After reviewing both the letters and the rebuttals MAJ Raaf recommended, in essence, "Lose these." So LTC Roth did the right thing for his soldiers and "lost" the letters. (In other words, they were not put into the soldiers' personnel files, so essentially there is no record of them having been issued.) COL Jones is furious! because (i) LTC Roth's action preempted COL Jones' thus rendering the latter's nugatory, (ii) the intended punishment was judged inappropriate, and (iii) the soldiers cannot be punished twice for the same thing. LTC Roth is now on COL Jones's s***-list and for practical purposes his career is over. If there is any consolation to be had out of this entire incident it is the knowledge that there are still some officers with some integrity left in Special Forces — for now. [LTC Roth, and MAJ Raaf; the soldiers in C/2/3 asked that this be inserted: "Thank you." (This is a family magazine, so it would be inappropriate to print the unwholesome message they wished to convey to MG Boykin and COL Jones.)]

Finally, it appears COL Jones has indeed been selected for his Star. His fevered brain must be sizzling with Good Ideas to inflict upon the innocent Regiment that despises him.

The Marxist Origins of the Military's EO Commissariat

by

Dr. Gerald L. Atkinson, CDR, USN (Ret.)

The Frankfurt School theorized that the "authoritarian personality" is a product of the patriarchal family. This idea is in turn directly connected to Frederick Engels' *The Origins of the Family, Private Property and the State*, which promotes matriarchy. Furthermore, it was Karl Marx who wrote about the radical notion of a "community of women" in the Communist manifesto. And it was Karl Marx who, in 1845, wrote disparagingly about the idea that the family was the basic unit of society in *The German Ideology*.

The anti-White Christian male "authoritarian personality," studied by the Frankfurt School in the 1940s and 1950s in America, prepared the way for the subsequent warfare against the male sex promoted by Herbert Marcuse and his band of social revolutionaries under the guise of "women's liberation" and the New Left movement in the 1960s. The evidence that psychological techniques for changing personality is intended to mean

emasculation of the American male is provided by Abraham Maslow, founder of Third Force Humanist Psychology and a promoter of the psychotherapeutic classroom, who wrote that, "...the next step in personal evolution is a transcendence of both masculinity and femininity to general humanness." The Marxist revolutionaries knew exactly what they wanted to do and how to do it. They have succeeded in accomplishing much of their agenda.

But how can we claim the 'causes' of the breakdown of our schools, our universities, indeed, the very fiber of our culture were a product of a tiny group of intellectuals who immigrated from Germany in 1933? Given all of the special-interest groups involved in these activities, how can we trace these causes to the Frankfurt school? Look at some of the evidence.

As an example, postmodern deconstruction of the history of Western Civilization (now prevalent in our universities) has its roots in the Critical Theory of the Frankfurt School. This rewriting of history by the postmodern "scholars" in America has only recently come under attack. Keith Windschuttle, in his book, *The Killing of History*, has severely criticized the rush to "relativism" by historiographers. What is truly astonishing, however, is that relativism has largely supplanted the pursuit of truth as a goal in historical study.¹ George G. Iggers' recently published book, *Historiography in the*

Twentieth Century: From Scientific Objectivity to the Postmodern Challenge, reminds us of the now famous line by Hayden White, a postmodernist: "Historical narratives... are verbal fictions, the contents of which are more invented than found." He quotes other postmodernists, mostly non-historians, who "...reinforce the proposition that truth and reality are primarily authoritarian weapons of our times."² We now recognize the source of this postmodern assault — the cultural

The Marxist revolutionaries knew exactly what they wanted to do and how to do it. They have succeeded in accomplishing much of their agenda.

Twentieth Century: From Scientific Objectivity to the Postmodern Challenge, reminds us of the now famous line by Hayden White, a postmodernist: "Historical narratives... are verbal fictions, the contents of which are more invented than found." He quotes other postmodernists, mostly non-historians, who "...reinforce the proposition that truth and reality are primarily authoritarian weapons of our times."² We now recognize the source of this postmodern assault — the cultural

Marxists of the Frankfurt School who became experts in criticizing the "authoritarian personality" in American culture.

Herbert London refutes White's proposition by observing, "...if history is largely invention, who can say with authority that the American Revolution came before the French Revolution?" He observes that evidence has taken a back seat to inventiveness. He thus cuts right to the chase — the inventions of postmodernism, which are cutting successive generations of Americans off from their culture and their history, evolved directly from the "cultural Marxist" "scholars" of the Frankfurt School.

How did this situation come about in America's universities? Gertrude Himmelfarb has observed that it slipped past those traditional academics almost unobserved until it was too late. It occurred so "quietly" that when they "looked up," postmodernism was upon them with a vengeance. "They were surrounded by a tidal wave of faddish multicultural subjects such as radical feminism, deconstructed relativism as history and other courses" which undermine the perpetuation of Western Civilization.³ Indeed, this tidal wave slipped by just as Antonio Gramsci and the Frankfurt School had envisioned — a "quiet revolution." A revolution that could not be resisted by force.

It is of interest to note that the "sensitivity training" techniques used in our public schools over the past 30 years that are now employed by the U.S. military to "educate" the troops about "sexual harassment" were developed during World War II and thereafter by Kurt Lewin and his proteges.⁴ One of them, Abraham Maslow, was a member of the Frankfurt school and the author of *The Art of Facilitation* which is a manual used during such "sensitivity" training.⁵ Thereby teachers were indoctrinated not to teach but to "facilitate." This manual describes the techniques developed by Kurt Lewin and others to change a person's world view via participation in small-group encounter sessions. Teachers were to become amateur group therapists. The classroom became the center of self-examination, therapeutic circles where children (and later on, military per-

sonnel) talked about their own subjective feelings.⁶ This technique was designed to convince children they were the sole authority in their own lives.

It is important to realize that this "cultural Marxism" movement exists, understand where it came from, and what its objectives are — the complete destruction of Western Civilization in America. That is, these "cultural Marxists" aim to destroy, slowly but surely from the bottom up, the entire fabric of American Civilization.

By the end of World War II, almost all the original Frankfurt School members had become American citizens. This meant the beginning of a new English-speaking audience for the school. Now the focus was on American forms of authoritarianism. With this shift in subject matter came a subtle change in the center of the Institute's work. In America, authoritarianism appeared in different forms than its European counterpart. Instead of terror or coercion, more gentle forms of enforced "conformism" had been developed. According to Martin Jay, "Perhaps the most effective of these were to be found in the cultural field. American mass culture thus became one of the central concerns of the Frankfurt School in the 1940s."⁷

Since the 1940s, subtle changes appeared in the Frankfurt School's descriptions of their work. For example, the opposite of the "authoritarian personality" was no longer the revolutionary, as it had been in previous studies aimed at Europeans. In America, it was now the "democratic," who opposed the "authoritarian personality." Thus, their language matched more closely the liberal "...New Deal rather than Marxist or radical" language.⁸ Education for "tolerance," rather than praxis for revolutionary change, was the ostensible goal of their research. They were cleverly merging their language with the mainstream of liberal left thought in

America while maintaining their "cultural Marxist" objectives.

Toleration had never been an end in itself for the Frankfurt School, and yet the non-authoritarian (utopian) personality, insofar as it was defined, was posited as a person with a non-dogmatic "tolerance" for "diversity."⁹ This thought is dominant in today's power elite of the Boomer generation, the New Totalitarians.

One of the basic tenets of Critical Theory was the necessity to break down the contemporary family. The Institute scholars preached that, "Even a partial breakdown of parental authority in the family might tend to increase the readiness of a coming generation to accept social change."¹⁰ The "generation gap" of the 1960s and the "gender gap" of the 1970s

The transformation of American culture envisioned by the "cultural Marxists" is based on matriarchal theory. That is, they propose transforming American culture into a female-dominated "culture."

are two aspects of the attempt by the elite Boomers (taking a page out of "cultural Marxism") to transform American culture into their Marxist utopia.

The transformation of American culture envisioned by the "cultural Marxists" is based on matriarchal theory. That is, they propose transforming American culture into a female-dominated "culture." This is a direct throwback to Wilhelm Reich, a Frankfurt School member who considered matriarchal theory in psychoanalytic terms. In 1933, he wrote in *The Mass Psychology of Fascism* that matriarchy was the only genuine family type of "natural society."

Eric Fromm, another charter member of the Institute, was also one of the most active advocates of matriarchal theory. Fromm was especially taken with the idea that all love and altruistic feelings were ultimately derived from the maternal love necessitated by the extended period of human pregnancy and postnatal care. "Love was thus not dependent on sexuality, as Freud had supposed. In fact, sex was more often tied to hatred and destruction. Masculinity and femininity were not reflections of 'essential' sexual differences, as the ro-

mantics had thought. They were derived instead from differences in life functions, which were in part socially determined."¹¹ This dogma was the precedent for today's radical feminist pronouncements appearing in nearly every major newspaper and TV program, including the television newscasts. For these current day radicals, male and female roles result from cultural indoctrination in America — an indoctrination carried out by the male patriarchy to the detriment of women. Nature plays no role in this matter.

But in terms of destruction and disintegration, Critical Theory, as absorbed by the "change agents" and other social revolutionaries, has led them to declare their intent to restructure America. As they proclaim, this means their activities have been directed toward the disintegration of the traditional White male power structure. As anyone with eyes to view present-day television and motion pictures can confirm, this has been largely achieved. In other words, Critical Theory, as applied mass psychology, brought forth a "quiet" psychic revolution which facilitated an actual physical revolution that has become visible everywhere in the United States of America.

It was the destructive criticism of the primary elements of American culture that inspired the 1960s counter-culture revolution. As the name implies, this false "spiritual awakening" by the idealist Boomers in their coming-of-age years was an effort to transform the prevailing culture into an inverted or opposite kind of culture that is a necessary prelude to social revolution. Now that these elite Boomers are in positions of power in the United States, they are completing their work of destroying every institution that has been built up over 200 years of American history. Their aim is to destroy any vestige of the Anglo-American path taken by Western Civilization in forming the unique American culture.¹²

Most Americans do not yet realize that they are being led by social revolutionaries who think in terms of the destruction of the existing social order in order to create a new social order in the world. These revolutionaries now control every public insti-

tution in the United States of America. Their "quiet revolution," beginning with the counter-culture revolution of their youth, is nearly complete. It was based on the intellectual foundation of the "cultural Marxists" of the Frankfurt School. Its completion depends on keeping the American male in his psychic "iron cage."

The confluence of radical feminism and "cultural Marxism," within the span of a single generation, has imposed this yoke on the American male. It remains to be seen whether or not he will continue his "voluntary submission" to a future of matriarchal slavery in a new America, the precursor to a state of complete anarchy.

Sensitivity Training in the U.S. Military

Few Americans realize the depth to which behavioral psychologists have driven their thought control de-culturalization program, via "sensitivity training" into the heart of the nation's military establishment. These techniques have been perfected and utilized in the "affirmative action" programs that have been implemented in the U.S. Navy and other services since the early 1970s. Since the early 1990s, and especially since females were forced upon combat aviation in 1993-94, this indoctrination has skyrocketed.

All military personnel, from the most senior officer¹³ to the lowest recruit,¹⁴ are subjected to this indoctrination through formal seminars and small-group encounter sessions where 'sensitivity trainers' invoke their magic.

The depth of the problem in the U.S. Navy and the other military services can be gauged by the strength-in-numbers of the military "equal opportunity" infrastructure. The attitudes, goals, and desires of these "affirmative action" activists are revealing

as well. The Navy, Army and Marine Corps assign "equal opportunity" responsibility as part-time collateral duty to enlisted leaders and younger officers.¹⁵

The theory behind Critical Theory is to criticize. The purpose of such criticism is to destroy American civilization — right out of the doctrine of the Frankfurt School, carried out by the foot soldiers of the military's Equal Opportunity commissariat.

The Coast guard, on the other hand, has 15 full-time "military civil rights counselor/facilitators," most of them E-7s, who perform all the duties of an equal opportunity adviser: investigating complaints of discrimination, conducting command climate assessments, advising commanders on gender and racial issues and conducting training and education courses (i.e., utilizing "sensitivity training" techniques) in equal

opportunity for all hands. They generally serve one to three-year tours and then return to their regular military skill.

The Air Force goes a step further, using full-time "social action" workers. The Air Force even puts them on their own social-action career track, bringing them in at the E-5 level from other skills. An example of the mindset of these affirmative action commissars is provided by an article written by one of them in the *Capitol Flyer*, the official newspaper of Andrews Air Force Base in Maryland. The 89th Airlift Wing Military Equal Opportunity Officer wrote, "May is a month of remembrance. Memorial day is a day when we stop and remember our loved ones who have passed on, but it's more than that. May is also the month we remember and appreciate the contributions made to our nation by Asian-Americans and Pacific Islanders."¹⁶

One might wonder how in the world America's 200-plus year history, including the expansion of its frontier, the doctrine of manifest destiny, the Declaration of Independence, the Constitution and Bill of Rights, depended on, or what Pacific Islanders "contributed" to it. But the commissar has not yet given us his exercise of Critical Theory right out of the Frankfurt School's litany.

The affirmative action commissar continues, "On Dec. 7, 1941, Japan bombed Pearl Harbor and the United States entered WWII. The War Department, suspicious of persons of Japanese descent, would not allow them to join or remain within the military. Japanese-Americans were ordered to report to relocation camps primarily located in remote and deserted places throughout the United States. Those who refused were placed in War Relocation Authority prisons. Japanese-Americans were robbed of their dignity, forced to sell their property and leave their homes."

This one-sided criticism of the treatment of Americans of Japanese descent during the early days of WWII serves only one purpose — the degradation of our American heritage. America fought and won the War of the Pacific against a barbarous and treacherous enemy, the Japanese. Suspicion of those who had not yet been assimilated into American culture was a wise and prudent step, taken at a time when our very survival as a nation was at stake.

But that realization was not presented by the affirmative action commissar. He continues in his Critical Theory approach to celebrating diversity. "Many Japanese-American veterans today don't look back on how their country treated them, instead they remember the reality of how terrible the war was and the need to do whatever they could to help end it. Earlier, I expressed the most important contribution of Asian-American/Pacific Islanders to this country was the virtues of life demonstrated throughout WWII. Just in case you have not figured out what those virtues are, I am going to tell you. Forgiveness, they immediately forgave the very people who placed them in camps. Unselfishness and loyalty, they were willing to lose their own lives to save others in support of their comrades and country."

There you have it. America was and is bad. "Diversity" must be celebrated, whether it is deserving or not. The theory behind Critical Theory is to *criticize*. The purpose of such criticism is to destroy American civilization — right out of the doctrine of the Frankfurt School, carried out by the foot soldiers of the military's Equal Opportunity com-

missariat. Indeed, the Frankfurt School is alive and well today, especially in our military institutions.

"Sensitivity training" has been invoked primarily in support of flawed "affirmative action" programs within the U.S. military — all under the guise of "equal opportunity." In conversations a reporter had with about 20 equal opportunity advisers from across the services at a recent military equal opportunity conference in Florida,¹⁷

most said, "... they favored a full-time equal opportunity billet, particularly at anything larger than the smallest commands."¹⁸ One participant, a white Navy Radioman First Class who works on a mobile training team for equal opportunity issues says, "... his counterparts, whether white, black or Hispanic, overflow with enthusiasm for their work and would love to do it full time." He would "... gladly give up his undersea radioman specialty to become a career equal opportunity specialist." Indeed, the "sensitivity trainer" commissars have become a permanent legion in today's military.

So now we see how entrenched the cancer of "affirmative action" is in the military services. Personnel are now highly motivated to further full-time careers as "equal opportunity" operatives. There is a formal training laboratory run by the U.S. military at Patrick Air Force Base, FL that trains "facilitators" in Kurt Lewin's art of brainwashing. Here the military practitioners become expert in the techniques of "sensitivity training." This training center is called the Defense Equal Opportunity Management Institute (DEOMI). It is not bashful about publicly proclaiming its goals. This institute's Internet Web Site at <http://www.pafb.af.mil/deomi> provides an abundance of information concerning its mission and objectives.

Of course, those of us who are aware of even rudimentary recent history recognize the parallel of this "equal opportunity" "career track" with that of political commissars in

the "former" Soviet Union who were attached to each Soviet military unit. These commissars acted as internal informants and political indoctrination officers for their military units to assure loyalty to the ruling communist government. In our military the indoctrination subject is different, but the totalitarian technique is the same. It is deep. It is ruthless. It brooks no opposition. It has the trappings of a

totalitarian state. It is destroying the U.S. Navy. And what are our military leaders doing about this cancer? Actively promoting it.

At a conference of 1,300 service members and officials during 15-17 April 1996, the Navy's then-personnel chief, VADM 'Skip' Bowman, announced, "We're likely to lose the [equal opportunity]

momentum if we're not careful."¹⁹ Fred Pang, assistant secretary of defense for force management policy said, "...a full-time equal opportunity corps has been discussed in senior Pentagon circles, but no conclusion has been reached."²⁰ In a statement at the same conference, William E. Leftwich III, deputy assistant secretary of defense for equal opportunity [the Pentagon's head political correctness commissar] stated, "A military that is at odds with itself cannot win a war." Although not meant to portray "equal opportunity" in a negative light, this statement has the weight of a self-fulfilling prophecy. The momentum toward a formal "affirmative action" commissariat within the Pentagon and the military services will lead to a "military that is at war with itself." This war has already begun. It reveals itself in Pentagon pronouncements that blacks "...continue to be under-represented among the military's aviation officer corps."²¹ Presumably, the services need more entrenched "affirmative action" enforcers to remedy this situation — via quotas.

Some of the most strident commissars in the U.S. military's 'sensitivity training' cadre are mid-level officers. The enemy is not from with-

The momentum toward a formal "affirmative action" commissariat within the Pentagon and the military services will lead to a "military that is at war with itself." This war has already begun.

out, it is within. They are working from within to destroy a proud service worthy of honor and praise, not loathing and contempt. They are but foot soldiers in the service of the revolutionaries of the Frankfurt school. He is but one of many who are now active in the destruction of a military based on tradition and honor (duty, honor, country).

NOTES:

¹London, Herbert, "Discipline of history under assault," *The Washington Times*, 26 October 1997.

²Ibid.

³Himmelfarb, Gertrude, Panel on "Academic Reform: Internal Sources," National Association of Scholars, NAS Sixth General Conference, 3-5 May 1996.

⁴Marrow, Alfred Jay, *The Practical Theorist: The Life and Work of Kurt Lewin*, Teachers College Press, New York, 1977. Kurt Lewin was a primary figure in the wartime research that was later translated into the techniques used today in "sensitivity training."

⁵Raehn, Raymond V., "Critical Theory: A Special Research Report," 1 April 1996.

⁶Editorial, "The crying of the admirals," *The Washington Times*, 3 November 1995. The U.S. Naval Academy has added female "role models" to the faculty. In August 1994, the Academy placed a new emphasis on "conflict resolution" and "consciousness-raising." To cite merely one example, "As 'Lean On Me' started playing, Master Chief Liz Johns gave the plebes her final orders: stand in a circle, sway to the music, sing along, and hug. From the circle came the sharp snuffle of sobs. The future admirals of America were crying."

⁷Jay, Martin *The Dialectical Imagination: A History of the Frankfurt School and the Institute for Social Research*, University of California Press, 1973. page 172.

⁸Ibid, 227.

⁹Ibid, 248.

¹⁰Ibid, 135.

¹¹Ibid, 95.

¹²For an excellent overview of this process, read: Vazsonyi, Balint, *America's 30 Years War*, Regnary, 1998.

¹³Larson, Ruth, "Pentagon's focus on diversity raises fears about ability to fight," *The Washington Times*, 25 March 1994. About 250 senior military and civilian officials met [during the Spring of 1994] for a day long "Diversity in Defense" forum sponsored by the Department of Defense. The objective was to "...focus on numerical goals [quotas] to increase minority representation in the officer ranks." Defense Secretary William Perry, under congressional pressure to ensure equal opportunities for women and minorities, "... ordered increased equal opportunity training, especially for senior officers, and commissioned an extensive study of whether discrimination is preventing women and minority of officers from reaching senior ranks. He has also re-established the office of deputy assistant secretary for equal opportunity — a position created in 1963 but abolished in 1986."

¹⁴Pexton, Patrick, "Services discuss affirmative action," *Navy Times*, 6 May 1996.

¹⁵Pexton, Patrick, "The 'better way' of addressing prejudice: On matters of equality, services learn from within," *Navy Times*, 13 May 1996, p.6.

¹⁶Taylor, Jeffery, Staff Sgt. USAF, "Andrews honors Asian-Americans, Pacific Islanders," *Capital Flyer*, 7 May 1999, p. 3.

¹⁷Pexton, Patrick, "Services discuss affirmative action," *Navy Times*, 6 May 1996.

¹⁸Pexton, 13 May 1996.

¹⁹Pexton, 6 May 1996.

²⁰Pexton, 13 May 1996.

²¹Scarborough, Rowan, "Pentagon studies, finds no reason for lack of black pilots," *The Washington Times*, 7 May 1996.

WAGO

A NEW REVELATION

A compelling new feature length documentary film, narrated by former FBI Special Agent 'Whistleblower' Frederic Whitehurst, reveals shocking new revelations brought forward by former FBI Agents, Special Forces operators, and the CIA as one of this nation's largest cover-ups unravels.

To Order Call: 1-800-277-9802



THE BEST LITTLE WAR HOUSE IN KENNESAW



WILDMAN'S
CIVIL
WAR
SURPLUS

Sporadic
List
Of
Goodies
\$2
Federal

2879 South Main Street
Kennesaw
Georgia 30144
(404) 422-1785

Unidentified Confederate
Lt. Gen. Dent Myers CSA.

710

A representative body, composed principally of respectable yeomanry is the best possible security to liberty. Any law rendering property insecure, would be injurious to them.
Melancton Smith, 1788



Every law, or resolution having the force of law, shall relate to but one subject, and that shall be expressed in the title.

Constitution of the
Confederate States of America
Article I, section 9, clause 20

ANTI-FEDERALIST

BOAS, THE DESTROYER

by
SFC Steven M. Barry, USA (Ret.)

Editorially, there are two principle ways to identify societal ills and explain them to the readership. The first way is to identify an evil ideology as a self-existent. The evil ideology is assumed to be “just there,” and examples of its effects on society are explained and contrasted against what is ostensibly recognized as a good ideology. Hopefully the reader rejects the evil ideology in favor of the good. This is the editorial approach The Resister started out with and that several of its writers still use. The argument in favor of that approach is that what is being written about supposedly reaches a greater number of people who will be more receptive to the attack on the evil ideology because there is *nobody* to blame for it; even though the names of those ideas authors and agitators, when attributed, are decidedly, well, not European.¹ In other words, no one gets their feelings hurt. After all, causing mere anxiety among the Pernicious Tribe is “genocide.”² The weakness of that editorial approach is that evil ideologies are stripped of their attribution. Evil ideologies do not miracle themselves into existence. They do not “just appear” from nowhere. *Somebody* thinks evil ideas. *Somebody* writes them down. *Somebody* has a motive. And *others*, even if they have no relation to the evil ideologies’ origin, read them, study them, elaborate on them

and spread them. So the second principle way of editorializing about society’s ills is to not only attack the evil ideologies, but also to put them into context as to their origin and attack those ideologies’ authors. Because if we know *who* are the authors of evil ideologies we may reasonably conclude that every other idea they author is equally as evil.

Think of evil ideologies as the heads of Hydra and the body of Hydra as their origin. The body of America’s Hydra, the fount of ever multiplying evil, is “America’s” Jews. “The Hydra had a prodigious dog-like body, and eight or nine snaky heads, one of them immortal; but some credit it with fifty, or one hundred, or even ten thousand heads.... In vain did Heracles batter at its heads with his club: no sooner was one crushed, than two or three more grew in its place.”³ Think of the aforementioned first editorial approach as attempting to kill Hydra. As each evil ideology is crushed two or three more grow in its place; because the origin of the evil is unharmed, the evil simply renews itself and multiplies. Think of the second editorial approach as

cauterizing each evil idea’s origin after it is crushed. Soon enough the immortal head (i.e. the *Kahal*⁴) is exposed and, taking up a sword, the Hydra finally may be beheaded — then the carcass eviscerated. That is why the Hydra’s myriad mouths scream “anti-Semite” every time one of its heads is crushed and the cauterizing torch is thrust into the wound.

Take, for example, identifying separation of church and state as a Jewish idea. There is no such prescription in our Anglo-Saxon Constitution, but that doesn’t stop Jews from setting up in their controlled propaganda machinery a ceaseless, shrieking din that there is. From their inception the American Jewish Committee, American Jewish Congress, and the Anti-Defamation League of the Jewish-Freemasonry B’nai B’rith have sought to eradicate

Evil ideologies do not miracle themselves into existence. They do not “just appear” from nowhere. Somebody thinks evil ideas. Somebody writes them down. Somebody has a motive.

Christian instruction in American schools.⁵ Jew worshipping Protestants are particularly susceptible to being hoist on their own Judeo-“Christian”⁶ petard in this regard because they stupidly (and predictably, given their Jew-invented self-description) allow Jews to dominate the “debate” over such issues as prayer in school.⁷ Quoting from the New York Kahilla’s, *The Jewish Communal Register of New York City*, (1917-18) [!], “The Central Conference of American Rabbis has been compelled from time to time to take a strong stand against the reading of the Bible in the Public School....” (p. 1172.) What “compelled” those rabbis to assault

the Protestant founded American public schools? The Jews' abiding hatred of Christianity, and the knowledge, based upon the results of their revolutionary anti-Christianity successes in Europe during the 19th century,⁸ that secularizing American schools would ultimately lead to a breakdown in America's social fabric.⁹ Never mind that Christian religious instruction in American schools and universities was the unquestioned norm before the Pernicious Race — lured by Jewess and radical socialist Emma Lazarus' execrable hate-poem, *The Colossus*, that, when condensed, means, "America, world's toilet, defecate here" — squatted here *en masse* around the turn of the century. World Jewry continues to be lured to America, homed in by the beacon of the French slut's raised torch. Overwhelmingly, the recent "Russian" and "Ukrainian" squatters are Jews.¹⁰ It is significant that they are the only "Whites"¹¹ permitted to immigrate to America in unlimited numbers. But, then, "American" Jews were the ideologues and tireless lobbyists behind the 1965 immigration act that flung open the outhouse door for the world's Colored detritus.¹² It only makes sense that Jews would flood in behind them to pick at America's browned-down carcass.

A Single Thread

Trace the thread of any ideology underpinning any act of destruction against Western civilization (i.e., Christendom) through the Gordian Knot of evil and eventually you will find that thread firmly tied to a Jew — along with other threads branching out in several different directions. Here is one example of how Jewish ideas poison any society in which they are given reign. How are the destruction of Christian education (and thus the very social fabric), the deracination of Whites through integration, the balkanizing of America through mongrelizing anti-racist immigration policies, the Negro Snivel Rights movement, and the reconstruction and transformation of American society through "social engineering" tied together? All those threads of destruc-

tion end up anchored to the Jew, Franz Boas.

Franz Boas (1858 - 1942) was the radicalized spawn of Jewish Communist parents¹³ who were active in the 1870-1871 revolutionary movement in Europe. He was heavily influenced by the revolutionary "ideals" of 1848; i.e., the destruction of ordered society in the name of "brotherhood"¹⁴ by dragging the polity down to the level of the proletariat.¹⁵ by the enfranchisement of those who were and are the very least fit and most incompetent to govern, and who were calculated through "uplifting" convulsions of mindless egalitarianism to cause the most catastrophic "democratic" violence to ordered society. Boas' uncle, Abraham Jacobi, had been imprisoned for armed violence during the 1848 revolution.¹⁶ After Jacobi was released from a German prison he emigrated to America and, with other Communist Jews, organized the *Amerikanische Arbeiterbund*.¹⁷ (If you were ever curious about where the execrable notion that the state is responsible for "child welfare" started in America, it was with Abraham Jacobi during the late 1880's. The first "professor of pediatric medicine" at Columbia University, Jacobi is "enshrined as the 'father of pediatrics' in America."¹⁸)

Boas' unique contribution to Jewish Revolutionary Theory (AKA: "Liberty, equality, fraternity") was the Judaization (i.e., the inversion of a known reality) of the science of anthropology. Never mind that he had no training in the subject.¹⁹ Boas' execrable existence was devoted to a "life-long assault on the idea (sic) that race was a primary source of differences to be found in the mental or social capabilities of human groups..."²⁰ a frontal assault on science that attracted so many other revolutionary Jews intent upon the destruction of Western civilization (Christendom) that "the Jewish identities of anthropologists in subsequent generations" who advanced Boasian drivel became such an embarrassment

in American academia that their Jewish identities were deliberately suppressed.²¹ Boas, in common with Jewish "intellectuals" throughout history, hated "gentile" Christendom and everything it stood for, and the particular object of Boas' personal hatred was *der Junkerherrschaft*, whose decidedly non-egalitarian remnants represented what little remained of the traditional aristocracy and hierarchy of pre-democratic Europe, and

whose very existence proved the validity of racist Darwinian anthropology (i.e., natural selection).²² The post-Darwinian anthropological recognition that there is indeed a natural order to the universe, and that race does indeed matter, panicked Jews who had hitherto concealed their racial exclusivity and eugenic practices be-

hind the facade of their barbaric religion while pretending to be "Germans" in Germany, "Frenchmen" in France, "Englishmen" in England, etc.²³ Boas' contribution to Jewish Revolutionary Theory therefore was to invade the otherwise sound science of anthropology and infuse it with Judeo-Communist egalitarianism while deflecting any professional criticism of his "progressive" ideas by accusing his critics of "anti-Semitism."²⁴ So virulent, numerous and persistent were Jewish-Boasian²⁵ "critical theory"²⁶ assaults on legitimate (i.e., untainted by Jewish iconoclasm) anthropological research that by 1915 Boasians held a two-thirds majority on the board of the American Anthropological Association, and by 1926 every major university anthropology department in America was headed by a Boas student, the overwhelming majority of whom were Jews.²⁷

The central idea underpinning Jewish-Boasian anthropology is that race is merely a social convention. Consequently, according to Boasians, there are no inherited biological differences between the races, human physiology is environmental in origin, and that any scientific study of

Boas' unique contribution to Jewish Revolutionary Theory (AKA: "Liberty, equality, fraternity") was the Judaization (i.e., the inversion of a known reality) of the science of anthropology.

observable racial characteristics, genetic distinctions between races, or eugenics is "racist."²⁸ In fact, Boasian anthropology seeks to suppress even the concept of race, and is violently hostile to both genetics and eugenics. As early as 1914, "the collection of anthropological measurements and data among French recruits at the outbreak of the Great War was prevented by Jewish influence, which aimed to suppress any suggestion of racial differentiation in France."²⁹ (Emphasis added.) Fortunately, lacking control of the U.S. military during that same period, Jews were not able to prevent the extensive intelligence testing of American conscripts, the published results of which unequivocally demonstrated the genetically heritable difference in intelligence between Whites and Negroes.³⁰ Boasians have been screaming bloody murder about similar research ever since.

Jewish-Boasian anthropology is an example of what I call Jew-science. The Judaization of legitimate anthropological research is but one example (among others) in understanding how Jews seize ideological control of, and therefore Bolshevice, otherwise legitimate sciences and fields of study. A lot of very stupid conclusions are derived from those ideas.

Jew-science has nothing to do with legitimate research, analyzing empirical evidence, or objective inquiry. Its sole purpose is to advance a political agenda — Judeo-Communism.³¹ They advance their agenda not only by a ceaseless din of "critical theory" (Jewish iconoclasm) attacks on more staid and sober (i.e., non-Jewish) research and study, but also by joining professional organizations in large numbers for the expressed purpose of taking them over, thereby transforming those organizations' scientific gatherings and publications, which were originally intended for sober debate on the discipline in question, into the political purpose of propagandizing their Judeo-Communist agenda. Thus under the (now formerly) respectable titles of scientific and scholarly organizations thereby infected with Jews, the public receives a steady stream of Judeo-Communist ideology disguised as learned academic study. In cooperation, Jewish owned or controlled media proselytized the above described propaganda

while initially denigrating, then eventually suppressing, reporting about honest (i.e., non-Jewish) research.

Boas, for instance, was the first to issue doctoral degrees in anthropology to "American" students, and along with that monopoly ensured that only *his* (almost exclusively Jewish) students "became the leaders and prime builders of academic anthropology...

[who] rapidly established themselves as arbiters of anthropological research, publishing and teaching in American universities."³² Boas' uncle, Abraham Jacobi, was also the first to issue doctoral degrees in pediatrics,³³ again almost exclusively to his "ingroup" of Judeo-Communist students thereby Judaizing that branch of medical study. Further examples are Freudian psychology, and the "science" of sociology, to which Judeo-Communists flocked in such great numbers, that by the mid 1930s, the fields of psychology and sociology were, for practical purposes, little more than academic extensions of the Jewish dominated Communist Party USA.

Jew-science can be immediately identified by its closed circle of ideologically pure "academics," the largest number of whom will be Jews, although, "[t]he technique of having gentiles as highly visible exemplars of Jewish-dominated movements has been commonly used by Jewish groups attempting to appeal to gentiles on a wide range of Jewish issues,"³⁴ and non-Jews usually receive the most press because they are advanced by the Jews as "spokesmen" for benefit of their intended victims. "As in several other prominent historical cases, gentiles became the publicly visible spokespersons for a movement dominated by Jews. Indeed, like Freud, Boas recruited gentiles into his movement out of concern 'that his Jewishness would make his science appear [!] partisan and thus compromised."³⁵

For example; within the Boas' Jewish anthropology cabal was Margaret Mead, whose libertine sexual

degeneracy Boas refocused into a study of Samoan sexual mores for the purpose of perverting the "nature-nurture" debate raging at the time. (Boas, the environmental egalitarian, was the advocate of "nurture.") Entitled *Coming of Age in Samoa*, Mead's depraved sexual fantasies were "a blatant attempt to undermine Western family traditions in favor of free sex,"³⁶

and served to "revolutionized American anthropology in the direction of radical environmentalism." Her Jewish approved anthro-pornography was promoted tirelessly by the Boasian Jewish heads of anthropology departments in American universities, so that "by the middle of the twentieth century, it was commonplace for

educated [sic] Americans to refer to human differences in cultural terms, and to say that 'modern science [i.e., Jew-science] has shown that all human races are equal."³⁷ Of course, any White man who still retains a shred of intelligence and who has ever been forced to live among Coloreds is ruled by them knows that is a bald-faced lie. But then, everything Margaret Mead wrote in *Coming of Age in Samoa* was a lie, purely the product of her diseased imagination; a lie dutifully propagandized by the Jewish-Boasian academic cabal she belonged to.³⁸

Outright lies and fabrication are the stock in trade of Jew-science, which in its publications is almost always self-referential, excludes conflicting evidence, and in many cases simply invents a new "history" out of thin air to support its egalitarian pretensions. "Although Boas made his conjectures in a very dogmatic manner, his 'historical reconstructions are inferences, guesses, and unsupported assertions [ranging] from the possible to the preposterous."³⁹ In other words, only the work of those advancing the Jewish-Communist agenda were lent credence. "Boas rarely cited works of people outside his group except to disparage them, whereas, as with Mead's... work [which flatly contradicted previous non-Judeo-an-

Jew-science has nothing to do with legitimate research, analyzing empirical evidence, or objective inquiry. Its sole purpose is to advance a political agenda — Judeo-Communism.

thropology work], he strenuously promoted the cited work of people within the ingroup. The Boasian school of anthropology thus came to resemble in a microcosm key features of Judaism as a highly collectivist group... strategy... and cohesiveness in pursuit of common interests."⁴⁰

How does this example of Jewish science, Boasian anthropology, anchor a number of the threads of our society's destruction mentioned at the beginning of this section? We need only follow the threads anchored to Boas forward and find out who held their ends and what devastation they wreaked upon American society and culture in the name of their Judeo-Communist masters. For, "[m]uch of the egalitarian bias in anthropology can be traced to the influence of this one immigrant (sic) of solid egalitarian-revolutionary credentials."⁴¹

John Dewey and Public Edjwecation

Our list in the first paragraph of the section above began with the destruction of Christian education,⁴² concomitant with the Jewish spearheaded secularization of American society (thus Judaizing the very warp and woof of our historical Christian social fabric), so we should not be surprised to find one of Boas' contemporaries at Columbia University during the early and mid 1900s, John Dewey, holding the end of that thread.

That Dewey, a non-Jew, eventually held the philosophy chair at Columbia University, long renowned as the academic bastion of Jewish-Bolshevism in America, was tribute to his usefulness to the Judeo-Communists, like Boas, as "progressive" non-Jewish public relations camouflage. While there is no direct evidence that Dewey, the pragmatist philosopher, was a student of Boas, the Communist anthropologist, nevertheless, Dewey's socialist utopianism was perfectly in tune with the Jewish academic assaults on Darwinian natural selection (i.e., racialism)⁴³ by the Jews who infected Columbia's sociology department, who were, in their turn, acolytes of Jewish-Boasian anthropology, which provided the ideological stage for Marxian

pseudobiology (i.e., Lysenkoism). The central idea of Lysenkoism is "the absurd idea that characteristics acquired by environmental adaptation could be transmitted genetically... regardless of the most basic principles of Darwinian selection [making possible the "theory"] that with the overthrow of class-based society, all men and women would enjoy a similar social and economic environment, and then all would become genetically equal in just a few generations."⁴⁴

In those contexts we find the origins of Dewey's environmental behaviorist theories about "progressive" education, the notion that the purpose of school is not to educate children formally in discrete, differentiated subjects presented in a rigid, authoritarian atmosphere, but to socialize children in a "tolerant" unformalized atmosphere where subjects are an undifferentiated mishmash of Jewish social theories, all of which contradict a known reality and within which "education" is a "continuation" of life experience⁴⁵ in a Judeo-Communist state. "Whatever else organic life is or is not, it is a process of activity that involves an environment... an organism [Dewey means people] does not live *in* an environment; it lives by means of an environment."⁴⁶ In other words, this is the social philosophizing of Boasian anthropology which holds, as we have seen, that races are not discreet genetically, but are environmental (i.e., social) constructs. So, according to Dewey, are children environmental derivatives whose genes are plastic "social constructs," that may be shaped in schools which are "a form of social life, a miniature community and one in close interaction with other modes of associated experience beyond schools walls,"⁴⁷ which is just another way of saying, "...Education and material production are to be linked together, etc;"⁴⁸ or, plank ten

of the Jew Karl Mordechai's⁴⁹ Communist Manifesto.

Negro Snivel Rights

In the 05 March 1922 edition of the Jewish owned socialist magazine, *World Tomorrow*, W.E.B. Du Bois wrote, "But our knowledge of human heredity is at present extremely vague and inexact and it is a monstrous perversion of our proven sci-

entific knowledge to assume that the white race is the physical, mental and moral superior of other races, and that it has a right to secure its own survival...." To what "monstrous perversion" of whose "proven scientific knowledge" was Du Bois referring? None other than the non-egalitarian (i.e. Darwinian natural selection) genetic and eugenic research being conducted by non-Jewish *scientists* that contradicted the biological egalitarianism of Boas' anthropology.

So, according to Dewey, are children environmental derivatives whose genes are plastic "social constructs," that may be shaped in schools which are "a form of social life, a miniature community and one in close interaction with other modes of associated experience beyond schools walls,"

And what Du Bois was writing about is reflected in the title of his article, "Social Equality and Racial Intermarriage." Of course, the octoroon Du Bois was all for interracial marriage which he equated with "social equality," and he flatly asserts that, "racial mixture has been the rule and not the exception... and no scientific line can be drawn between races." Coming from a member of a race that has accomplished exactly nothing in its entire history those were bold words indeed. Coming, at that time, from the spokesman of the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People those words were consistent with official Judeo-Communist egalitarian propaganda.

Sheer force of human will and not a little effort at self-deception (or, for the intractable, external compulsion) are necessary to sustain the illusion that "all men are created equal" in the face of a daily observable contradictory reality.⁵⁰ But the fantasy Jew-sci-

ence of Boasian anthropology has as little in common with reality as the derivative Jew-science of sociology. Although sociology began innocently enough as simply the study of society, Jewish Communists quickly flooded into that field of study beginning in the late 1800s when they realized that by tainting sociology with Judeo-Communist egalitarianism it could be converted into a political weapon against the host society. By the mid 1930s sociology had been completely converted into Jew-science. "In sociology, the advent of Jewish intellectuals... resulted in 'a level of politicization unknown to sociology's founding [non-Jewish] fathers...' [and by the] post-World War II period, sociology 'became populated by Jews to such a degree that jokes abounded: one did not need the synagogue, the *minyan*... was to be found in sociology departments.'"⁵¹ Small wonder then, that W.E.B. Du Bois, the Jewish trained Negro sociologist, was a close associate of Franz Boas, pioneer of the Jew-science of biological egalitarianism.

The organization of the Negro Snivel Rights revolution traces its seedy origins to the Niagara Movement, founded in July 1905 at Fort Erie, Ontario, by Du Bois, Monroe Trotter, a Negro newspaper editor, and 27 other Negroes.⁵² The published platform of the Niagara Movement, the Declaration of Principles (in 1906 issued as a two page pamphlet entitled, *Address to the Country*), demanded, "We claim for ourselves every single right that belongs to a freeborn American, political, civil, and social" and threatened "unceasing agitation" if those, and other demands were not met.⁵³ And while proclaiming nonviolence, the Declaration of Principles simultaneously appealed to the memory of the murderous lunatic, John Brown, whose raid on the Harper's Ferry armory in October, 1859, was intended to arm a slave rebellion for the purpose of butchering Whites. The Declaration even referred to the Jewish led 1905 Revolution in Russia as "The Slav (sic!!) rising in his might," as an example for Negroes. The Niagara Movement, however, was short lived. Its all Negro run publication, *The Moon Illustrated Weekly* (don't ask me...) failed; membership never exceeded 170⁵⁴

(Du Bois overestimated the Negro "talented tenth" by an order of magnitude); and appeals for money (primarily to Jews Jacob Schiff⁵⁵ and Isaac Seligman) went unanswered. The significance of the latter is that, for practical purposes, Jews choked-off money for the all Negro Niagara Movement, then when the Niagara Movement became moribund, organized, financed and assumed leadership of its successor; the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People.⁵⁶

We must never forget that the NAACP was originally founded, organized and led by Jewish Communists, and that a large measure of its funding before World War II derived from the Garland Fund, the coffers of which were kept full from money "loaned" to the Soviet Union by Jewish banking firms such as Kuhn Loeb & Co. Then, in turn, the money was transferred to the Garland Fund through the offices of the Communist International, the "Negro Question" office of which was run by one William Weinstone,⁵⁷ a Communist Party USA official. As already mentioned, the mongrel Du Bois was a close associate of Franz Boas who denied race existed.

That association began in 1906 at the eleventh conference of the American Economic Association, the theme of which was "The Health and Physique of the Negro-American," where Boas "delivered a paper on the cultural basis of racial behavior."⁵⁸ The American Economic Association was a Fabian socialist organization founded in September 1885. It consisted almost entirely of academics, professors and students of the "new, somewhat occult science known as Political Economy."⁵⁹ The Association's treasurer was none other than E.R.A. Seligman, father of the Isaac Seligman who had declined funding for the Niagara Movement.⁶⁰

Since its Judeo-Communist founding the NAACP has adhered unerr-

ingly throughout its history to the demonstrably untrue notion of Boasian anthropology that race is a social construct and that therefore any inequalities between the races in society are due to "discrimination" based on nothing more substantial than skin color. Boasian anthropology was given a boost with the rise of Lysekooan "biology," the utterly absurd proposition that "the environment could directly modify the genome," so that in combination, "if all races and individuals were potentially equal, given the appropriate manipulation of their environment, the [Marxist] argument that all economic inequality was the product of class exploitation would be logically justifiable."⁶¹ Only in this case the NAACP was founded to substitute race conflict for class conflict.

In the case of the Negro Snivel Rights "movement" spear-headed by the Jewish-led NAACP, the Jewish invention of biological egalitarianism... has created an increasingly degenerating and devolving society that is built on Jewish lies about racial equality.

In the case of the Negro Snivel Rights "movement" spear-headed by the Jewish-led NAACP, the Jewish invention of biological egalitarianism, incessantly propagandized by Jewish-Marxist dominated university anthropology departments, no less than the Jewish invention of social egalitarianism, incessantly propagandized by Jewish-Marxist dominated university sociology departments, has created an increasingly degenerating and devolving society that is built on Jewish lies about racial equality.

Conclusion

Remarked at the beginning of this essay was the fact that if one traces any given thread of any idea that is inherently destructive of Western civilization one will find it anchored to a Jew. We have traced only two of the many ideological threads that can be anchored to Franz Boas. Also remarked was the fact that anyone who notices that phenomenon and comments upon it is automatically set upon by both Jews and hys-

hysterical non-Jews yelling "anti-Semitism!" To be sure, there are far more non-Jews advancing evil ideas that originate with Jews and they are equally culpable, however without the original Jewish idea those non-Jews would have had no evil to advance.

Most commentators on the destruction of Western civilization in general, and the destruction of America in particular, ignore the issue of willful Jewish Bolshevizing and destruction of Western civilization altogether or invent some hopelessly lame euphemism like "International Communist Conspiracy" or "Globalism" intentionally designed to cover up the fact, as if they think that by ignoring the Problem it simply doesn't exist. In so doing they attack the effect while pretending the cause is some dim and fuzzy abstract idea that created itself. They do that to "reach more people" you see, and "more people" may indeed be reached — and left utterly ignorant about the subject. Meanwhile, the evil continues to spread, from the source, consciously unidentified and deliberately unchecked.

NOTES:

¹This editorial approach is best illustrated by the John Birch Society and its organ, *The New American*. I have two complete sets of JBS's former magazines, *American Opinion*, and *Review of the News*. In vain will one search the "ecumenist" AO or RN for positive identification of the real powers behind Communism. JBS abstraction of the Problem began with the "International Communist Conspiracy," but JBS members who took it upon themselves to expand on the leads of the education thus provided, and who were honest enough to publicly identify *who* were the conspirators, were denounced and quickly excommunicated. Today, in TNA, the abstraction is "Globalist." The excommunications continue. The far more honest *American Mercury* magazine died the slow death of declining readership and financial strangulation.

²See: James J. Martin, *The Man Who Invented 'Genocide: The Public Career and Consequences of Raphael Lemkin* (Institute for Historical Review, 1984). During a recent gather-

ing I attended there was a proposal to sue B'nai B'rith, ADL, American Jewish Committee, American Jewish Congress, SPLC, et al, in a RICO conspiracy "class action" suit ("class action" is another example of Jew-law) for the crime of "genocide" against Whites of European Christian descent. If anyone is willing to finance the venture to the tune of the *millions* it would take, provide the lawyers and legal staff required (no Jews!) and provide me with productive work after my life is completely destroyed by the "tolerant" and "compassionate" Self-Chosen, I will assume the mantle of plaintiff. It will be brought before a Jewish judge (which will be merely a coincidence), the Jew's media coverage will be conspicuous by its absence, and we will of course lose in the Talmudic crazy-maze of "America's" Jew-law. However, the action will bring the issues and ideologies of anti-White, anti-Christian, anti-anti-Communism to the surface, and if there is anything Jews hate it is having their pernicious activities exposed as Jewish in origin and practice. The secondary purpose would be to expose the number of "right-wing" organizations being "helped" by "right-wing" Jews, who would join the Jew-chorus of denunciation. You'd be amazed how much "help" Jews are providing the "right." This so-called "patriot movement" is an almost wholly owned Jewish business.

³Robert Graves, *The Greek Myths, Volume II* (London, Penguin Books, 1960) p. 430.

⁴See: Leslie (L.) Fry, *Waters Flowing Eastward: The War Against the Kingship of Christ*, edited and revised by The Rev. Dennis Fahey, C.S.S.P., B.A., D.Ph., D.D., 7th edition revised and enlarged from the 2nd edition published in 1933, (GSG & Associates, PO Box 6448, Rancho Palos Verdes, CA 90734). pp. 19 - 28. "Literally 'community' or 'commonwealth'" (n. 20), in practice, however, a Jewish "parallel government" consisting of an executive *gerousia*, or Sanhedrin (p. 24); a "legislative" *beth-din*; and fraternal organizations "within and behind them is the central group, the inner government, whose ruling is law and whose act is the official expression of Jewish purpose," examples include the New York Kehillah and the American Jewish

Committee. (See also: Vicomte Leon de Poncins, *The Secret Powers Behind Revolution*, 1929. pp. 209 - 213.)

⁵See: Kevin MacDonald, *The Culture of Critique* (Westport, Praeger, 1998), pp. 254-255. See also: J.J. Goldberg, *Jewish Power: Inside the American Jewish Establishment* (Reading, Addison-Wesley, 1996), pp. 34-36.

⁶The term "Judeo-Christian" is another Jewish invention, the earliest use of which appears around 1899 in literary publications. (OED, 2nd ed.) The secularization of the term to gain popular acceptance and usage helped pave the way for the Jewish commissared "ecumenism" movement of the early 1950s. There may be other usage I am not familiar with. I admit I did not waste much time researching that blasphemy.

⁷Goldberg, p. 34.

⁸For an overview, see: Rev. Denis Fahey, C.S.Sp., *The Kingship of Christ and the Conversion of the Jewish Nation* (Christian Book Club of America, 1993). Reprint of 1953 edition. For a popularized Jewish approved contrast, see: John Cornwell, *Hitler's Pope: The Secret History of Pius XII* (New York, Viking, 1999), in particular chapter 1. This latter work is a neat bit of Jewish anti-Catholic propaganda designed to derail the canonizing of Pope Pius XII by suggesting throughout the text that His Holiness was mentally deranged as a result of youthful exposure to "anti-Semitism," a typical Jewish smear. The Jews are more than happy, however, to promote the beatification (and ultimate canonization) of their 16th century butt-puppet, the arch-heretic, Martin Luther, and their 20th century Negro pet, Martin Luther King, Jr.

⁹MacDonald, p. 255.

¹⁰As is the "Russian Mafia," whose leadership consists almost exclusively of "former" KGB Jews. Perhaps "Russian immigrants" to America are (justifiably) anticipating a resurgence of pogroms. *Real* Russians and Ukrainians despise Jews. For damn good reason, given the Jewish Bolshevik utopia established there in 1917, which was greased by the blood of scores-of-millions of Russian and Ukrainian Christians.

¹¹Jews have perfect camouflage. They are only "White" until that becomes a disadvantage in their

multicultural creation, then, presto!, they become Jews again and start whining about "persecution" and "anti-Semitism." They claim to be either a race, a religion, a culture, or a nation, depending upon the expediency of the moment and the gullibility of the audience.

¹² MacDonald, p. 243 ff.

¹³ Unique among Jews is that the children of Jewish "liberals" are every bit as radical, if not more so inclined to radicalism, as an outcome of anti-assimilation "family values," as their parents. For a discussion of that phenomenon, see: Stanley Rothman & S. Robert Lichter, *Roots of Radicalism: Jews, Christians, and the Left* (New Brunswick, Transaction Publishers, 1996), p. 125 ff. That is one reason Jews become terrified when Whites begin to identify themselves as a unique race and Whites begin, consciously or unconsciously, to adopt the Jewish survival strategy of racial and cultural identity and exclusiveness, which strategy begins in the family. Jews know from long experience that when Whites coalesce racially and culturally, "bad things" happen to Jews.

¹⁴ The expressed Freemasonry inspired and Jewish commissared purpose of both the French Revolution and the revolutions of 1848 was to destroy the monarchies and their aristocracies in the name of "Liberty, equality, and fraternity." Read: Nesta Webster, *Secret Societies and Subversive Movements*, (reprint of 1924 edition by GSG & Associates, PO Box 6448, Rancho Palos Verdes, CA 90734).

¹⁵ Nesta Webster, *World Revolution: The Plot Against Civilization* (reprint of 1921 edition by GSG & Associates, PO Box 6448, Rancho Palos Verdes, CA 90734). p. 130 ff.

¹⁶ The 1848 revolutions were organized and led by Jewish-Freemasons, who, in cooperation with their Jewish-Communist brethren, work in "non-political" spheres to weaken society by repeating "[i]n all times and under all circumstances" the filthy Masonic ideology of "Liberty, Equality, Fraternity." Webster, p. 157, quoting from *Les Sociétés secrètes et la société*, 1882.

¹⁷ Howard M. Sachar, *A History of the Jews in America* (New York, Vintage Books, 1993). p. 62.

¹⁸ Ibid, p. 96.

¹⁹ Roger Pearson, *Heredity and Humanity: Race, Eugenics and Modern Science* (Washington, Scott-Townsend Publishers, 1996). p. 57. Boas' doctorate was in physics, and the closest thing to anthropology he ever studied was some cultural geography.

²⁰ D.C. Degler, *In Search of Human Nature: The Decline and Revival of Darwinism in American Social Thought* (New York, Oxford University Press, 1991). p. 61, ff. Quoted in: MacDonald, p. 29.

²¹ "Jews, multiculturalism, and Boasian anthropology," by G. Frank, *American Anthropologist*, 99:731-745. Quoted in: MacDonald, p. 29.

²² There is an unbridgeable gap between an observable natural selection within and between existing species, and the unobservable speculative hypothesis of evolution. Evolution is not even a theory for the simple reason that it cannot be tested.

²³ Vicomte Leon de Poncins, *Judaism and the Vatican: An Attempt at Spiritual Subversion* (reprint of 1967 edition by GSG & Associates, PO Box 6448, Rancho Palos Verdes, CA 90734). p. 64. See also: Dmitry Shlapentokh, *Conservative Thought and the French Revolution* (Greenwood, Praeger, 1996) p. 22. While not specifically referring to that phenomenon, Shlapentokh's work is valuable in that he fixes the approximate period that Jews began screaming about "racism" at around the mid 1800s and he obliquely reveals that Jewish antagonism to racial identity among non-Jews is always spearheaded by charges of "anti-Semitism." I call that the "pre-victimization" strategy.

²⁴ MacDonald, p. 24.

²⁵ The term "Jewish-Boasian" is used from this point forward to lump together all anthropological schools which contend that race is a "social construct."

²⁶ So called "critical theory," the relentless critique of everything anti-Marxist and therefore anti-Jewish, although attributed to the Jewish founders of the Institute for Social Research [Kieth Windschuttle, *The Killing of History* (New York, Simon & Schuster, 1996) p. 29.] circa 1930 (whom Windschuttle euphemistically refers to as "an identifiable group"), is in fact little more than an updated

version of classic Jewish anti-Christendom iconoclasm which gained foothold in Western institutions early in the 19th century following the post-French Revolution "emancipation" of Jews in Europe. [See: Thorstein Veblen, *Essays on Our Changing Order* (New York, Viking Press, 1934), for an overview of Jewish disdain for Western conservatism.]

²⁷ MacDonald, p. 25.

²⁸ Today, the study of genetic differences between races is called, by Boasians, "scientific racism." Glayde Whitney, "The Biological Reality of Race," *American Renaissance*, Vol.10, No.10, October 1999, p. 1.

²⁹ M. Grant, *The Passing of the Great Race or the Racial Basis of European History* (New York, Schribner, 1921). pp. xxxi - xxxii. Quoted in MacDonald, p. 24 - 25.

³⁰ See: John Baker, *Race* (New York, Oxford University Press, 1974) p. 474 ff.

³¹ Judaism and Communism are, for practical purposes, synonyms. Don't blame that synonymous relationship on me. I have quoted, in past issues, enough rabbis on that point that I am convinced they are not lying about it.

³² Pearson, *Heredity and Humanity*, p. 58.

³³ Sachar, p. 96.

³⁴ MacDonald, p. 240.

³⁵ Ibid, p. 26.

³⁶ Pearson, *Heredity and Humanity*, p. 60.

³⁷ MacDonald, p. 27.

³⁸ Mead's outright "free sex" fabrications were exposed by D. Freeman's, *Margaret Mead an Samoa: The Making and Unmaking of an Anthropological Myth* (Cambridge, Havard University Press, 1983). A parallel in the genesis of the so-called "sexual revolution" would be the sexual "studies" of the loathsome pervert, Alfred Kinsey, homosexual, paedophile, and gentile front man for the sex obsessed Jew-science, Freudian psychoanalysis.

³⁹ MacDonald, p. 28.

⁴⁰ Ibid, p. 27. While remaining highly ethnocentric themselves, Jews actively subvert identical family centered Eurocentric racial nationalism within the Christian societies they infect by gnawing away at the patriarchal and non-egalitarian social conventions which underpin Western civilization.

⁴¹ Pearson, *Heredity and Humanity*, p. 59.

⁴² That Jews are the ideologues behind the secularization of American public schools, and have been since the early 1900s, is indisputable. One need only review Jewish publications dating from the beginning of the 20th century, such as *American Hebrew* and *B'nai B'rith Magazine*, to read Jews congratulating themselves on eliminating Bible readings — especially the Passion of Christ — Christmas and Easter observances, and teacher lead prayer from schools. Today, the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith is the spearhead organization behind “tolerance” for every sort of religious observance, except Christianity.

⁴³ Some readers will already be aware of this, but a fascinating example of how scientific works that cannot be easily suppressed by Jewish-Boasian egalitarians are “recast” is evident in the modern title of Darwin's book. Due to the censorship influence of Marxian biologists, Darwin's work is usually titled, *The Origin of the Species by Means of Natural Selection*. However, the original title of Darwin's work was, *The Origin of the Species by Means of Natural Selection, or The Preservation of the Favoured Races in the Struggle for Life*. (Emphasis added.) That is quite a difference in meaning and Jewish-Boasians were not slow in picking up on the import of the full title — which is one reason they were so vehemently anti-Darwin. You will be very hard put today to find a copy of Darwin bearing the full title.

⁴⁴ Roger Pearson, *Race, Intelligence and Bias in Academe* (Washington, Scott-Townsend Publishers, 1993). p. 105.

⁴⁵ Paul K. Crosser, *The Nihilism of John Dewey* (New York, Philosophic Library, 1955). p. 209 ff.

⁴⁶ John Dewey, *Logic, the Theory of Inquiry* (New York, Henry Holt and Company, 1938) p. 25.

⁴⁷ John Dewey, *Democracy and Education: An Introduction to the Philosophy of Education* (New York, The Macmillan Company, 1916) p. 418.

⁴⁸ From French edition, 1848, p. 54; quoted in, Rev. Denis Fahey, C.S.Sp., *The Mystical Body of Christ in the Modern World* (Kansas City, Angelus Press, 1987 reprint of 1935 edition). p. 234.

⁴⁹ Karl Marx's real name. (Nesta Webster, *World Revolution*, p. 167.)

⁵⁰ As I continue to point out, one's love for Negroes is proportionate to one's distance from them. For a hilarious example of Judeo-Communist political-racial egalitarianism receiving a black eye when confronted with the reality of White proletarian trade unionists refusing to associate with Negro proletarian trade unionists in America, read: Jane Degras, *The Communist International, 1919 - 1943: Documents. Volume 2, 1923 - 1928* (London, Frank Cass & Co., Ltd., 1971), “Extracts From an ECCI (Executive Committee of Communist International) Resolution on the Negro Question,” p. 552 - 557. (NB: The Communist International was run by Jews.) The failure of White Communists to love Negro Communists was referred to by the Party as “White Chauvinism,” and called for Whites to submit to “penetrating self-criticism (in other words, brainwashing) [as] the necessary preliminary condition” for fully including Negroes, and the training “of a cadre of Negro comrades as leaders” to lord it over Whites who knew better than to be lorded over by Negroes. (Sound familiar? It should. “White Chauvinism” is called in the military the “White male club,” and “penetrating self-criticism” and training “a cadre of Negro... leaders” are respectively the brainwashing technique used by the Defense Equal Opportunity Management Institute race commissariat, and the military's “commitment” to increase the number of Negro “leaders” by creating more “opportunities” for them despite their inherent incompetence. It's the same Judeo-Communist agenda under new titles. Time to wake up, people.)

⁵¹ MacDonald, p. 21, quoting I.L. Horowitz, *The Decomposition of Sociology* (New York, Oxford University Press, 1993) p. 75-77.

⁵² David Levering Lewis, *W.E.B. Du Bois: Biography of a Race, 1868 - 1919* (New York, Henry Holt and Company, 1993) p. 316. The Niagara Movement is normally referenced as beginning in Buffalo, New York, but at the last minute the Buffalo hotel where the initial meeting was scheduled canceled Du Bois' reservations and the meeting was moved to Fort Erie on the Canadian side of Niagara

Falls. (Mr. Lewis does not inform us how a race can have a biography, but the obvious propaganda theme of his book's title is that Du Bois was the prototype of his race, which is what I've been saying all along.)

⁵³ David Levering Lewis, editor, *W.E.B. Du Bois: A Reader* (New York, Henry Holt and Company, 1995). p. 367 - 369.

⁵⁴ Kwami Appiah and Henry Gates, editors, *Africana. The Encyclopedia of the African and African American Experience* (New York, Basic Books, 1999). p. 1427.

⁵⁵ Jacob Schiff, as chairman of Kuhn Loeb & Co. (yes, the same bank), consistent with the Jews' eternal hatred of Christian monarchies, blocked U.S. loans to Czarist Russia, then extended substantial loans to the Japanese, essentially financing Japanese victory in the 1904-1905 Russo-Japanese War. Schiff then financed the distribution of “a ton and a half” of Jewish-Communist revolutionary literature prepared by the New York based Jewish organization “Society of the Friends of Russian Freedom” among Russian prisoners of war, and underwrote the Jewish socialist “Bund” which precipitated the Jeweled 1905 Revolution in Russia. [See: Rev. Denis Fahey, C.S.Sp., *The Mystical Body of Christ and the Reorganization of Society* (Kansas City, Angelus Press, reprint of 1945 edition). pp. 311-313.] Schiff, through the offices of the Kuhn Loeb & Co., also financed the March 1917 Russian Revolution, and underwrote the October 1917 Bolshevik revolution. [See also: E. Perrin Schwartz, *Father Coughlin Answers His Critics* (Detroit, Social Justice, 1940), pp. 46-51.] The Jewish-Communist revolutionary literature intended to propagandize Russian prisoners of the Russo-Japanese War was requested, and distributed among Russian prisoners, by George F. Kennan. (Fr. Fahey, p. 311.) George F. Kennan was a reporter for the *New York Tribune*, who was dispatched to Russia in 1892 to report on the “pogroms” against Jewish revolutionary nihilists — whose assassination of Czar Alexander II sparked Czar Alexander III's counterrevolutionary “persecution” of the Jews — in an effort to propagandize and pressure the Harrison and Cleveland administrations into accepting

Jews from the Pale who were fleeing the justified consequences of their revolutionary activities. (Sachar, p. 222-226.) By the way, Schiff's Tokyo agent, George F. Kennan, was a cousin of George F. Kennan, America's first ambassador to the Soviet Union and CFR doyen, who was author of the Soviet approved so-called Cold War "containment" policy which was designed to prove to Americans that Communism could not be defeated. [George F. Kennan, *Memoirs: 1925 - 1950* (Boston, Little, Brown and Company, 1967). p. 8.]

⁵⁶ Which I refer to as the National All African Communist Party, or when I'm in a less tolerant frame of mind as the Mau Mau.

⁵⁷ For a brief history of this degenerate see: "Hey Weinstone! We Got Your Books!", *The Resister*, Volume V, Number 2, Spring 1999, p. 3.

⁵⁸ Lewis, *W.E.B. Du Bois: Biography of a Race, 1868 - 1919*, p. 351 - 352.

⁵⁹ Rose L. Martin, *Fabian Freeway: High Road to Socialism in the U.S.A.* (Boston, Western Islands, 1966) p. 122.

⁶⁰ Ibid, p. 123.

⁶¹ Pearson, p. 70.

Canadian Issues Series

The Quest of "Equality" by Prof. Kenneth H.W. Hilborn - How fanatics try to remake human nature, from the guillotine to employment equity. \$6.00

Belize: Anatomy of a Multiracial Society by Robert Jarvis - Not encouraging. Belize is a conspicuous failure. \$5.00

Confronting the Canadian Anti-Life Network by Dr. Brian Clowes - Special section exposing the censorship tactics of B'nai B'rith. \$3.00

Heredity and Humanity: Race, Eugenics and Modern Science by Dr. Roger Pearson - Intellectual giants for 100 years favored measures to improve Western man. Shows how disastrously wrong current social policy is. \$15.00

Free Speech Monitor (10 times a year). - Published by the Canadian Association for Free Expression. This timely newsletter deals with threats to freedom in expression in Canada, thought crimes trials, the depredations of the politically correct, and the activities of minority censors. \$15.00

Many more titles available:

Citizens for Foreign Aid Reform Inc. (C-FAR)
PO Box 332, Rexdale, Ontario, M9W 5L3
Ph: (905) 897-7221; Fax: (905) 277-3914

The Idaho Observer

Demanding Accountability

The editors, writers, supporters and contributors who make The Idaho Observer possible are all deeply concerned for the future of our country. America is in trouble because the people of this nation trusted their elected officials to protect their interests and then took a nap while those same officials abused that trust. Unless we as a free people wake up and take responsibility for preserving our Constitutional rights we will inevitably lose them.

Unlike the dominant media, which chooses to report the news through special interest filters to guarantee our progressive and collective slide into socialistic slavery, The Idaho Observer reports news with the understanding that a truly free press is the only thing which stands between Americans and tyranny.

For a copy of *The Idaho Observer*, call (208) 777-7888, or write: PO Box 1806, Post Falls, ID 83877 (\$1 for postage appreciated but not required)
Email: observer@dmi.net <http://www.prollberty.com/observer>

"KILL THE FARMER, KILL THE BOER."

South Africa's Bloody Road to Ruin

by
Aida Parker

One Hopes there are still people in this world who want to know the truth, dreadful as that may be. On that assumption I dedicate this article to the ongoing, indiscriminate and unspeakably bloodthirsty slaughter of White South African farmers. We in South Africa are back to the barbarous Border wars waged by the Ama-Xhosa against the White settlers in the Eastern Cape 200 years ago.

We believe it to be absolutely urgent to focus global attention on the ANC regime's nonchalant, ho-hum attitude to the vicissitudes suffered by farmers, their families, labor and animals in what the farmers (and many others) believe to be a politically motivated campaign to run then off the land.

That suspicion is rekindled with each murder: and reinforced by Nelson Mandela's now often repeated invitation to Whites to leave the country if they can no longer tolerate the criminal holocaust which his own incomparably incompetent regime has inflicted on us all by its manifest inability or unwillingness to maintain law and order.

The essential point about these particular murders is that many are not clean killings. A great number are extravagantly vicious in their execution, with torture prolonged over many hours. What is the purpose of such carnage? Clearly, to create horror and fear among the remaining White farming community: a classic communist tactic in any rural war targeted against farmers.

Whatever, it is a repulsive picture. Let's look at the gory catalogue suffered by SA farmers, mostly White Afrikaners. From January 1 this year (1998) to August 31, 104 farmers

have been slain in 590 farm attacks. Since May, 1994, when the African National Congress/South African Communist Party took power, there have been some 570 farm murders in 2,421 attacks. Compare that with 39 White farmers killed in Kenya's Mau Mau uprising in the 1960's and under 300 killed in the 14 years of the Rhodesian war.

The farm attacks are of course not an isolated aberration. They are part and parcel of SA's astounding crime rate: 40 murders, 73 attempted murders, 136 rapes, 35 hijacks, 173 robberies and 670 housebreakings recorded every day of the year. All a very far cry from Mandela's "New SA" born in that short starburst of euphoria in May, 1994, all of it brimming with virtue, hope and promised reconciliation. Today, that dream is well and truly shattered. Peace in SA is an ever receding mirage.

But it is the non-stop murders of SA's farmers, Black and White, plus the appalling injuries deliberately inflicted on their cattle and other livestock, which could finally bring this country's already gravely crippled economy crashing. Yet the outside world, in particular that "great citadel of democracy and freedom," the US, remains blind, deaf and dumb to what is happening here.

Despite all their zealous and sanctimonious denials, Mandela, Mberri & Co. have failed, shamefully and humiliateingly, in their administrative task. As we endlessly stress, they have,

in their few short years in power, transformed a once well-ordered, productive, civilized and successful [White] country built with stupendous toil and struggle out of the wild African bush, into a noisome, anarchistic, criminal, AIDS-ravaged [Negro] cesspool, a country without law, order or justice.

Unless very soon halted, the damage will be irreparable. What we are now seeing is a massive rural disaster, this at a time of rapid population growth. No economy can long survive a near-total breakdown in law and order such as that now overwhelming SA. If public opinion, here and overseas, is not aroused, the results will be catastrophic. The stakes are very high: SA's very survival.

Till now, the ANC/SACP have largely got away with it because SA whites, living in a constant state of fear, stress and despair, have seemed weary, hopeless, disheartened and disillusioned, frozen into inaction, into an intellectual and moral paralysis. But now with the odds fast becoming insupportable, the White logjam is at long last

showing signs of breaking up. As this is written, so mass demonstrations protesting the farm slaughter are being staged notion-wide by organized agriculture, backed by the huge cooperative movement, labor, business, industry, churches, taxi organizations, ratepayer forums and others

It must be emphasized that these people, though deeply angry, are not seeking confrontation. They seek deliverance, not vengeance.¹ What they want is a radical change in government attitudes, anything to jolt the ANC into remedial action. And they want the death sentence reinstated.

The effort is spearheaded by the SA Agricultural Union (SAAU), representing some 40,000 commercial farmers and 45,000 small scale farmers. Apart from the humanitarian aspect, they feel that the ANC and its Communist mentors take little cognizance of agriculture's great economic importance to SA.

What is the purpose of such carnage? Clearly, to create horror and fear among the remaining White farming community: a classic communist tactic in any rural war targeted against farmers.

Next to gold and combined minerals, organized agriculture is SA's second biggest foreign exchange earner. The commercial agricultural sector alone provides employment for 1.2 million workers, about 14% of the economically active population. Counting in the dependents of these workers, agriculture provides a livelihood for some five to six million people, 16% of the country's total population.

While cash wages on farms are generally lower as opposed to those in urban employment (a worldwide economic phenomena) the families of farm workers are usually housed free, are provided where feasible with light and water, have no transport costs, are usually allocated some land which they can use for their own domestic purposes, while many if not most of their children receive their primary education on farm schools. Well over 5000 primary schools are sited on farms, providing education for almost 500,000 children.

Alongside this, the cooperative movement is also one of the country's leading employers. With 1,500 branches countrywide, more than 80% of the total marketing and handling of agricultural products is done through cooperatives, representing an annual turnover of more than R22 billion, total assets of some R13 billion and a net profit of R530 million. Additionally, agriculture provides a market of more than R10 billion a year for manufactured products such as fertilizer, pesticides and veterinary remedies and services, as well as farm equipment.

To date Mandela & Co., quite forgetting that it is the farmers who feed the masses, have shown remarkably little understanding of the magnitude of the threat posed both to national stability and the national economy should agriculture suffer further major setbacks. But, indeed, the crisis is nearing the point where it could soon threaten SA's status as one of the few remaining African states still self-sufficient in food production and one of only seven countries in the world which are regular food exporters.

The ANC and its more radical wing have obviously not yet cottoned on to the fact if they do not look after the country's commercial farmers, they will eventually lose them. So far, not

many have left SA, because assets are fixed. But signs of dissatisfaction are there. Young people are farming elsewhere or choosing not to farm at all. Where the facts of life (and particularly death) in SA are concerned, ANC/SACP leaders appear to be slow learners.

There could be two main reasons for this, both highly suspect. One, with an election coming up, they do not believe that the protection of White commercial farmers rates as a high priority among Black voters. Two, that it simply does not matter if the SA agricultural industry collapses and disappears because they could buy food more cheaply elsewhere. Both attitudes would be in line with the ANC's myopic approach to other matters of critical national importance.

The position, indeed, is worse. Not only has the ANC regime demonstrated little political will in preventing these homicidal farm attacks. With the extraordinary solicitude the ANC demonstrates towards the criminal fraternity, it seems it is perfectly happy to allow criminals to dictate the future of this country.

KwaZulu/Natal Agricultural Union president Graham McIntosh summed it up when he said, on March 16, 1998, that "... the government seems incapable of recognizing that criminals were punished and lived in fear. Instead, [now] law-abiding citizens live in fear." The farm murders, he pointed out, gave "high relevance to the statistics of 65 murders a day in South Africa."

The National Maize Producers Organization (Nampo) has criticized Messrs. Mandela and Mbeki for what it sees as their unwillingness (sic!) "to publicly address the serious matter of the deliberate extermination of White farmers."² Nampo vice-chairman Bully Botma says that "no other country is enduring the anarchy now existing here."

Government attempts to get to the bottom of the matter, to find out why the attacks are being carried out, have

been totally unsatisfactory. From Mandela down the ANC reflects a demonstrable ambivalence to the farm killings. At the ANC conference in Mafikeng in December, Mandela poo-pooed the outrage over farm killings as a "tremendous barrage of propaganda." Concern over the farm killings was, he said, the result of a "racist propaganda campaign."

Mandela constantly avers, and uses

National Intelligence Agency reports to substantiate this, that the farm murders are the sole work of "common criminals" and there is "no political agenda behind the attacks." Freedom Front leader General Constand Viljoen, himself a cattle farmer in the eastern Mpumalanga province, says he finds the NIA ports "baffling..."

this conclusion is beyond my comprehension."

Do these ANC spokesmen believe their own mythology? I just don't know. An earlier police report complete last December was never released to the public apparently because Mandela and "members of the intelligence community" - read the NIA - were unhappy with it. It is understood that the suppressed report argued that criminal motives for the attacks are fueled by "a number of other motives," among them the land issue, the role of "struggle ideology" and the publicly expressed attitude of prominent politicians.

Certainly, White commercial farmers need not look to agricultural Minister Derek Hanekom for either sympathy or support. A man who seemingly exists in a Marxist time warp, Hanekom appears intentionally to have poisoned relations both with the White farmers, and between farmers and their workers. Many farmers believe his ideologically motivated hostility to be inspired by a determination to get them off the land. Much of the legislation he has promoted ensures the radical politicization of agriculture.

It has become virtually impossible for farmers to evict unwanted occupiers off their land. The legal process

With the extraordinary solicitude the ANC demonstrates towards the criminal fraternity, it seems it is perfectly happy to allow criminals to dictate the future of this country.

now laid down involves enormous cost and time, as much as two years if everything goes smoothly, which is seldom the case.

While Hanekom, too, sticks faithfully to the view that the slaying of farmers is apolitical, he recently had another go at the White farmers (*Citizen*, 128.98) blaming the murders on income disparity and "poor relationships" between farmers and labor. While this of course could be true in some cases, it was apparently not cited as a major factor in the suppressed report. The acknowledged facts are these:

1) The contention of most farmers, as well as the SAAU, is that there is a pattern behind the wave of attacks on farmers. At the rate of 500 a year, this alone would suggest an orchestrated campaign.

2) Farm killings differ from most violent crime in SA because almost all farm attacks appear to be carefully planned and carried out with almost military precision. Farm routines are studied and the attacks staged when the family is most vulnerable.

3) Many involve brutality of incredible ferocity, psychological terror, kidnaping, rape and attacks on children.

4) The statistical profile shows the attackers as usually young men, often operating in gangs of six, and with a preparedness to kill. Main demands are for guns and cash. Quite often, however, nothing is taken.

5) Many farmers live miles from their neighbors and are desperately vulnerable. In such cases the killers, knowing they are unlikely to be impeded in their grisly work, come after dark and do not leave till early morning.

6) Farmers are attacked more frequently than the rest of the population. They are four times more likely to be murdered. Moreover the incidence of murder generally has declined, while farm murders have escalated.

7) From figures provided, it is evident that attacks do represent an abnormal trend. Firearms were stolen on 27% of reported cases; vehicles in 24%.

8) In numbers of cases there is irrefutable evidence that the attacks were planned and carried out by paid killers from Johannesburg.

9) Reminiscent of the strategy used by the Mau Mau in Kenya in the 1960s, are the unbelievably cruel attacks on farm animals. Not only do they slash the Achilles tendons, crippling the animal so badly that they have to be destroyed, but huge chunks of flesh are hacked from the living animal.

10) Government spokesmen claim that 95% to 100% of farm killers have been caught. [That is a lie. The killings continue unabated.] Very few believe that figure.

One of the NIA reports drafted for the Mandela government provides a different slant to that usually made public: "*In almost every case, the degree of violence inflicted upon the victims ... was completely excessive and totally out of proportion with the objectives ... in several instances, victims were killed in circumstances where the assailants had accomplished their purpose and it was totally unnecessary to kill. The torture and rape of victims suggests that the attackers do not merely intend to kill victims, but to inflict pain, humiliation and suffering.*"

Summing Up

The most serious problem facing [South Africa] gets the least official attention. Nor can there be any doubt that the Mandela government is not playing open cards on this crisis situation. Which brings us to a question of our own:

The story, apocryphal or not, goes that Julius Nyerere, visiting China, asked Mao Tse-tung how best he could set about imposing communism on Tanzania. Mao replied: "You must destroy the most conservative strata of society: the farmers."

Is that what is happening in SA today? Is it logical to suppose, as Mandela & Co insist, that such large-scale massacre of specific targets, reflecting a sustained pattern of demonic cruelty, is really just the work of a few loose cannon, low-grade thugs and some disgruntled farm workers?

Or are we seeing something very different, charting a unique course to communist hegemony? Is what we are seeing a coordinated, creeping land occupation, an Africanized quasi-nationalization, the ultimate objective a command economy under centralized control, as always envisaged by the South Africa Communist Party?

Is what we are seeing a coordinated, creeping land occupation, an Africanized quasi-nationalization, the ultimate objective a command economy under centralized control, as always envisaged by the South Africa Communist Party?

I believe the only effective way to force global attention on the astounding, near-genocidal numbers of SA farmers being slaughtered is to personalize and internationalize this monstrous scandal.

What we recommend is regular publication of lists of murdered — and the manner of their murder — in half page ads in quality UK/US media. While platitudes and promises about their "war on crime" flow thick and fast from Mandela & Co... a veritable *tour de force* of equivocation, now about as believable as a Mother Goose fairy tale... what the platteland is presently experiencing is a very real terrorist war, a chilling echo of Peter Mokaba's "Kill the Farmer, Kill the Boer."

Nor was Mokaba alone with his vicious incendiary chant. A decade certain SA priests were also exhorting death and destruction for our entire White farming community: a noble Christian message indeed. That vengeful attitude (with Afrikaans farmers the No 1 target) was also deliberately inculcated in the minds of the so-called "liberation forces" by many of their UK/US sponsors, ecclesiastical armchair terrorists again high among them. In a sense, it was a conclusion to the Boer War.

What ever, what we have seen since the 1994 all-race election has been a long series of appalling atrocities, plunging the agricultural community into an abyss of fear, insecurity and growing rage about the Mandela regime's startling failure to protect them. As far as we could ascertain, no fully annotated list of those murdered on the farms since 1994 as yet

exists. Accordingly, working on press cuttings and reports from the SA Agricultural Union, I have collated a list of farm murders. Our list, it must be emphasized, is far from complete. Farm murders are now so common that many don't even rate a media mention.

But, incomplete as it is, this tally will serve to demonstrate the reign of terror SA farmers face today. Even a cursory examination reflects the high similarity in the methods used in the more brutal killings.

¹Editor's Opinion: With due regard to Madame Parker's concern for law and order, those are White constructs and White concepts that work

only among and for Whites within White society. They are incomprehensible to Negro governance, and utterly wasted on the Negro "intellect." Had the first discovery of the first torture/murder of the first White farmer been answered by White farmers rallying and systematically killing every Negro man, woman and child, within a ten-mile radius around that murdered farmer's property, White farmers would have found that the ANC's terror campaign against White farmers would have quickly ended.

²Editor's comment: It's part of the *PLAN!*

THE FACE OF THE "NEW SOUTH AFRICA"

Nightmare Without End

by
Aida Parker

Working with press clippings and reports from the SA Agricultural Union, I have collated a list of farm murders from January - September 1998. This list, it must be emphasized, is far from complete. Farm murders are now so common that many don't even rate media attention. But, incomplete as it is, this tally will serve to demonstrate the reign of terror SA farmers face today. Even a cursory examination reflects the high similarity in the methods used in the more brutal killings. Aida Parker.

1 6 January 98. Daantjie van Vuuren, 42, shot dead on his farm at Wilgerspoort, near Balfour, Mpumalanga, when the family came under surprise attack by four armed Black men. Mrs. Johanna Pieterse, 77, and her daughter, Tinnie van Zyl, 32, were severely beaten and tied up with telephone wire. The robbers seized firearms from a gun safe. A search for the attackers was launched by two policemen and a farmer. In a shoot out, three of the attackers were killed, as was a police officer, Det. Sgt. Lehlohonoto Zondo

of the Balfour Detective Unit. Zondo is survived by two sons, Thabo, 8, and Lechaba, 3. The fourth attacker was arrested when he emerged from his hiding place in a dam and tried to sneak past the homes of the farm workers. Police confiscated a 9 mm pistol.

14 February 98. Mr. Piet de Beer, 63, badly wounded in the face and chest and his wife, Maxie, 57, killed when three Black gunmen attacked the couple's Doringfontein farm at Ottosdal in Natal. At no stage did the killers enter the house, instead bring-

ing it under a hail of gunfire which shattered windows and pierced doors. Mrs. De Beer was shot as she tried to call police after her husband was wounded while watching TV. Mr. de Beer said he only realized Maxie was dead in the passage of their home when blinded by blood pouring into his eyes, he stumbled to the bedroom to fetch his shotgun. Maxie had been shot in the chest. Police believe that the attackers had hoped to eliminate the couple and then gain access to the house, in the belief that Mr. De Beer kept money from his farm store there.

16 February 98. Mr. Gert Grobler, 42, and his fiancé's daughter, Engela Smit, 15, hacked to death with an ax when attacked by two Black youths on Plot 270, Ruvel Road, De Deur, Vaal Triangle. Firearms and jewelry taken from the house. Mr. Jacon Tsotsi said he was preparing to feed Mr. Grobler's chickens when incessant barking by dogs at the servants quarters drew his attention. "I went over and slowly pushed the door open. The sight in front of me was shocking. Mr. Grobler was lying sprawled on the floor, with blood on his face and on the floor." He went to a neighbor, Mr. Jan Basson, to call the police. While they waited, Mr. Basson went to check on the main house. He saw a shotgun lying in the passage. Jumping over it, he went to Engela's room. Blood was spattered all over the walls and floor. He crossed to the bed, pulled off the covers and saw Engela's battered body.

These murders again raised questions whether racial or political motives were behind the attacks. Agricultural Minister Derek Hanekon declared, 20 February 96, that the "overwhelming motive is pure criminality." General Viljoen said further investigation on this score was needed. "I cannot understand that the motive for the farm murders is of a criminal nature. Criminality, if that is the motive, can only point to anarchy. People who commit murder just because they have criminal feelings are very sick. How will the President end this anarchy?"

Late February, 98. Farm laborer, Elias Nkabinda, 50, hanged and his employer, Gert Johannes Greyling, 70, seriously wounded in attack on farm in Bethal, Mpumalanga. The two victims discovered when a neighbor,

J.D.J. van Vuuren, noticed Mr. Greyling's cattle still in veld at 6:30 p.m., long after they were normally herded into a kraal for the night. Suspecting something was wrong, he went to the farmhouse. Peeping through a window, he saw Mr. Greyling lying in a pool of blood, his hands and legs tied behind him with wire. Nkabinda's body was found hanging from the rafters of his cottage. After Mr. Greyling was rushed to hospital police reported: "Mr. van Vuuren went to Nkabinda's house with the intention of asking if he'd seen anything but the laborer also tied up with wire and hanging from the ceiling rafters. Mr. Nkabinda's severe injuries suggested he had put up a fierce resistance. He may have been hanged for trying to fight his attackers off." Police at that stage could not give a precise time for the attack, because Mr. Greyling was still unconscious in ICU.

1 March 1998. Mr. Johan Bruell, 63, and his wife, 56, from Randfontein found strangled in their granny flat on a plot in Rikarus, Randfontein. The house had been ransacked, "with items strewn all over the place."

Mr. Chris du Toit of the SAAU says that "despite considerable successes by the police, criminals seem to have no fear of the judicial system, being convinced that they would not be arrested or sentenced." General Viljoen says farmers and their workers are all being targeted - "they

should work together for their collective safety."

5 March 1998. Mr. Christo Otto Fischer, 65, of the farm Spitskop near Kranskop, KZN, shot three times in the head when he was attacked by three Blacks about 5 p.m. Two men assaulted him as he got out of his bakkie (Jeep) to open a gate at the plantation on his farm. The attackers threw him into the bakkie before driving into the plantation where he was assaulted and shot with his own .32 revolver. His body and bakkie were found late that night. A laborer was later arrested.

7 March 1998. Body of Mr. P. Rimbo of the farm Nooitgedach, Middelburg, found in his residence, with deep scratch marks. No further details given.

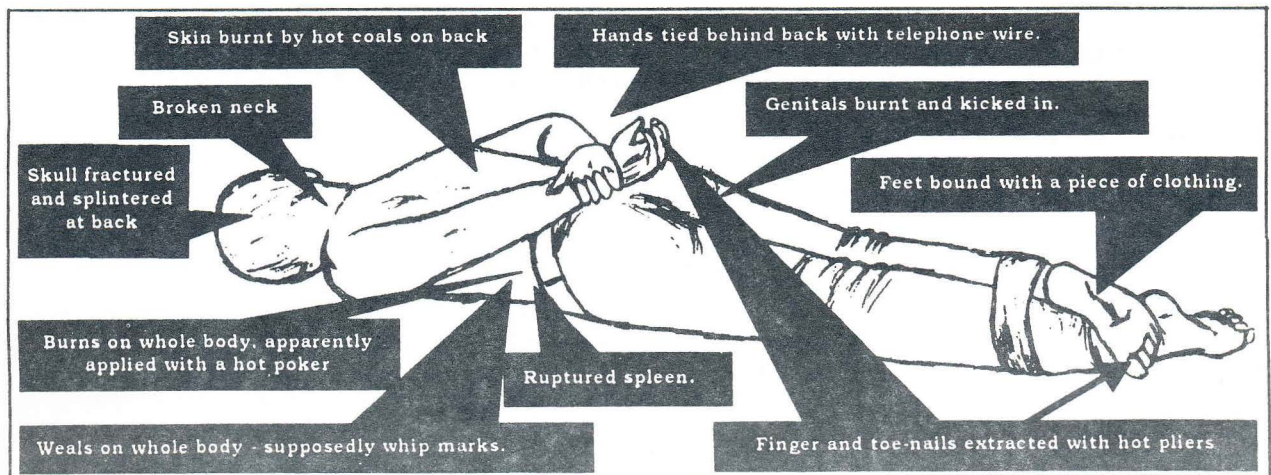
11 March 1998. Theodore Stanley Taitz, 61, shot dead at point blank range within earshot of a police patrol while selling mealies on his farm at New Modder on the East Rand. His attackers approached him at 8 a.m., pretending to be customers, when one produced a gun and shot him. On hearing shots a police Dog Unit patrol on routine crime prevention duty raced to the scene where eyewitnesses pointed out three men jumping into a minibus taxi. One of the murderers shot dead by police after stabbing an officer while trying to escape.

Transvaal Agricultural Union Deputy Chief Manager Jan Human reiterates the organization's belief that attacks on farmers were politically motivated. "The government has promised people land and welfare, have not delivered and now people are taking (what they want)." He added: "As long as the government makes promises it cannot fulfill, the murders will go on."

13 March 1998. Farmer Burt Weber, 44, of Marble Hall seriously wounded and "cruelly tortured" when his farm came under attack by five armed Black robbers in the early hours of the morning. Mr. Weber, who was wounded under his right ear, in the right shoulder, while a bullet that hit him in the chest penetrated a lung, died later in hospital. His wife, Pieta, was assaulted and kicked, and his 12 year old son was pistol whipped about the head. The robbers escaped with R60,000 worth of goods, including two pistols and jewelry. They fled in the family's white Toyota Corolla.

13 March 1998. Mr. Wilfred Murley, 47, of Edwards Farm, Peacevale in the Inchanga area, KZN (Kwa/Zulu Natal), died of a gunshot wound in the head after his home was attacked by three armed Black men.

16 March 1998. Dave Ronaldson, 68, was shot dead and his wife, Faye, 65, was pistol whipped when three robbers attacked their farm, Sunrise Seedlings, about 10 km from Pietermaritzburg, KZN.



This graphic, prepared by an Afrikaans publication from a police medical report, demonstrates how a well-known farmer from the old Eastern Transvaal highveld was murdered when he came under attack from a gang who invaded his farm house. In this case the victim, a widower, was tortured

without break for six hours before his killers had done with him. We do not identify him out of respect for his family. Variations on this type of execution have featured in a number of farm slayings.

KZN Agriculture MEC Narend Singh says "attacks on farmers cannot be allowed to continue" He appealed to citizens of the province "to demand a return to civilized standards."

16 March 1998. Sheila, 58, wife of Peter Marais of the farm Newlands, outside Warmbaths in the Northern Province, murdered for her handbag on a deserted dust road. Post mortem showed she had been shot through the chest. Mr. Marais found her slumped on the wheel of her car. He at first thought she had suffered a heart attack, but then saw a bullet had passed through her upper right arm into her chest.

Transvaal Agricultural Union president Gert Ehlers says the farm murders "cannot be allowed to continue unchecked... (it will) now become increasingly difficult to restrain farmers from taking the law into their own hands."

17 March 1998. Hendrik Rautenbach, 66, critically wounded after Black robbers shot him in the head and killed his wife, Anna Marie, 63, on their Uitylught smallholding near Vereeniging at lunch time. Police said it appeared that Mr. Rautenbach and his wife were overpowered about 1:30 p.m.. She was tied up in her bedroom and shot. The

robbers, having stolen two firearms, fled in the family vehicle, a Volkswagen Golf.

20 March 1998. Frans Pieter Roussouw, 63, stabbed to death, and his wife, Tokkie, 64, assaulted by two Black youths armed with knives while watching TV at their farmhouse at Modderfontein. The front door was open because it was hot and they were expecting guests. The youths, apparently aged between 16 and 20, walked through the door and told Mr. Roussouw they wanted weapons and money. As he got up to open the safe in the bedroom, one of the youths lunged forward and stabbed Mr. Roussouw in the heart and stomach. The police commented: "The irony is he wanted to cooperate - and they still stabbed him." The two killers tied Mrs. Roussouw to a chair with copper wire. They took a double gauge shotgun, a .22 rifle and a 9mm pistol.

General Viljoen accused the government of not being serious about solving the farm murders. He said the government should appoint a commission of investigation, aided by independent criminologists. "Such an investigation may give wider information as to why criminality in SA is suddenly the order of the day."

25 March 1998. Mantlonipho Ncinane of the farm Sulenkama, Qumbu, overpowered by three suspects at his house and shot dead.

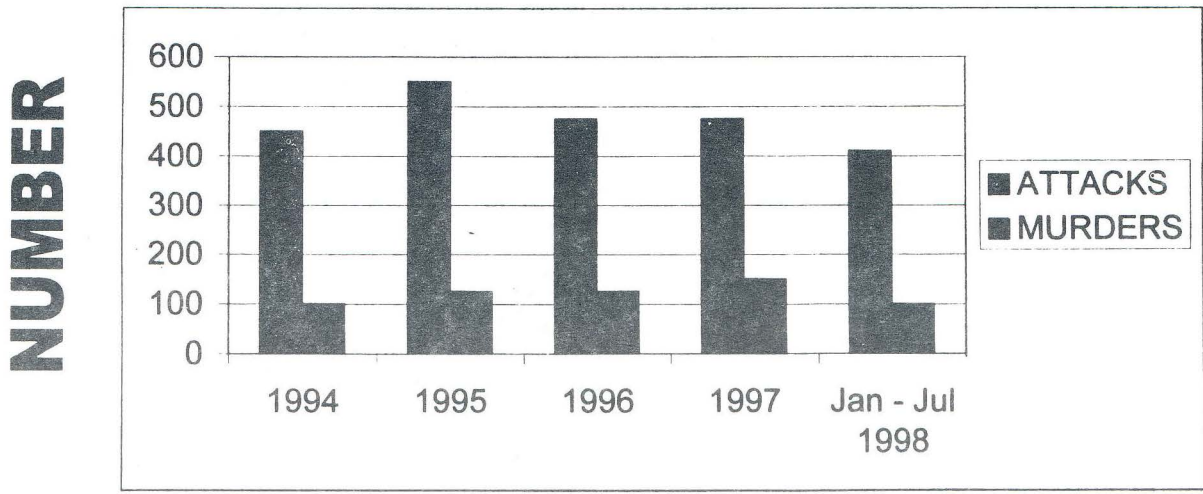
28 March 1998. Mazumbe Madwantsi of the farm Gungqwana, Tsolo, attacked by two unknown Black assailants and killed.

3 April 1998. Mr. Muzzufar Kahn, 27 of the farm Blinkwater, Camperdown, KZN, was returning from Pietermartizburg when he was overpowered at the farm gates by six Black men and shot in the head. His vehicle and money stolen.

4 April 1998 Mr. Hendrik Strauss of the farm Palmietfontein near Bloemhof shot dead while asleep in his bedroom. His wife heard two shots, went, went to investigate and found her husband dead. Suspects unknown, motive unknown.

6 April 1998. The SAAU warns that the safety situation on farms and smallholdings was deteriorating dramatically. This came after a total of 86 farm attacks nationwide were reported in March. "In the latest spate of attacks which once again included White and Black farmers, women and children were not spared. It would seem that the attackers are out to torture people in an attempt to spread fear among the agricultural community."

**SOUTH AFRICAN AGRICULTURAL UNION
NUMBER OF ATTACKS AND MURDERS ON
FARMERS SINCE 1994**



14 April 1998. Mr. Gieljam Otto, 81, and his wife, Isabella, attacked by two unknown Black men on their Weltevreden farm at Roosenekal. Mr. Otto was later found in a store-room, with his hands tightly bound and choked to death. His assailants had crammed his mouth full of fertilizer then gagged him with a cloth wrapped over his nose mouth. He was stabbed. Mrs Otto was tied up with wire and locked in the bathroom but managed to release herself and climbed through a window to raise the alarm. The killers must have had advance information because they demanded a shotgun which was locked in the gun safe and money. Police found the shotgun and a .22 rifle in Mr. Otto's car, which the killers had obviously wished to use in their getaway, but were unable to start.

15 April 1998. Mr. George Theron, an invalid, and his wife Susan attacked by unknown Black assailants on their Smallholdings Plt 7, Vanderbijlpark. Mr. Theron died after being shot in the neck, chest, jaw and shoulder. Mrs. Theron uninjured. Before running away, the killers took Mr. Theron's Vektor 9 mm pistol.

18 April 1998. Potgietersrus farmer and retired police brigadier, Karel Kruger, confronted by six Black men at his farm gate and shot at while he was driving away from his plot in the Jaagbaan smallholding at 10 a.m.. He

died at the scene. The killers reportedly escaped in a green car and a yellow BMW. His VW Kombi was stolen

18 April 1998. Dr. Claude Drummond, 70, killed after four men, one pretending to be sick, approached him on his farm near Louis Trichardt. When Dr. Drummond took them to his farm surgery the men produced forearms and demanded R7,000. When he said he didn't have R7,000, he was shot three times in the chest. Jewelry, a firearm and R200 cash stolen.

The province's MEC for Safety & Security, Seth Ntshai, said attacks on farmers had increased. "Total war" would be declared on crime.

23 April 1998. Mr. Johannes du Plessis, 53, of Smallholding Plot 7, Darkeville, Vanderbijlpark, attacked on his farm and shot dead. House plundered and three firearms missing.

30 April 1998. Mr. John Hamilton, 58, and his wife, Ronnie, 59, attacked on their smallholding about 3 km outside Port St. Johns and brutalized for more than two hours in a frenzied attack by two Black men armed with knives and pangas. The two were severely tortured and beaten while their home was ransacked. Mr. Hamilton was slashed and hacked to

death. One of Mrs.. Hamilton's arms was nearly severed by panga blow. A .22 gun and clothing stolen. A Nelspruit man visiting the area, Mr. Mike Kromhout, said "I've never seen anything like it. The house looked as though it had been sprayed in blood. It was like a scene from a horror movie."

13 May 1998. Mr. Norman Alexander McCardle, 76, murdered on his smallholding in Bredell, Kempton Park. Mr. McCardle was shot in the upper leg and died at the scene. A neighbor, hearing the shots, fired at the killers, who were carrying a hi-fi and a TV set.

13 May 1998. Mr. Daniel Marais murdered on his farm Maridale, Loffiefontein, by one of his workers. Mr. Marais had paid the bail granted the worker, earlier arrested for a previous murder: and was killed by the same worker the next day.

SAAU's Chris du Toit commented: "The government's integrity, political will and ability to counter the farm attacks effectively, and to introduce effective sentences which will deter criminals, are being seriously questioned. Emotions are reaching boiling point in the farming community and it is becoming increasingly difficult to suppress these feelings.

14 May 1998. Bodies of Hannes Marais 88, and his wife, Anna, 85,

SOUTH AFRICAN AGRICULTURAL UNION FARM ATTACKS 1998

Month	Attacks	Persons killed	Persons injured	Suspects arrested	Weapons stolen	Vehicles stolen
January	45	7	16	39	20	8
February	57	10	25	37	24	14
March	70	11	39	35	37	19
April	60	10	30	18	35	11
May	89	20	41	20	60	20
June	57	14	19	15	29	15
July	46	17	27	18	17	9
August	15	66	34	24	35	14
Total	439	155	231	206	257	110



found on their farm Baviaanskrans outside Ladismith in the Cape Karoo. Both had been shot at close range. The bodies were found lying in front of an open safe in a bedroom.

15 May 1998 Don Delafield, 65, and his wife, Verina, bludgeoned to death in their Leeuwpoot farmhouse outside Rustenburg. The bodies discovered at 9 a.m. Sunday by Mr. Boet Klappers, Verina's father, who lived in a cottage about 40 m from the main house. He investigated when he could not raise the Delafields either by phone or on the intercom. Mr. Delafield was at home watching rugby on TV when the killers arrived. Police said it appeared he knew the people and let them into the house as there was no sign of forced entry. At the time of his murder Mr. Delafield was recovering from hip replacement operation and was using a wheelchair. He bled to death after being stabbed in an artery below the ear.

The killers dragged him into a passage while they waited for Verina, who had gone to buy a newspaper. She was ambushed when she returned home about 2:30 p.m. It appeared the killers had waited for her for some time, as an empty whiskey bottle was left on the floor and cigarettes had been stubbed out on the lounge carpet. Verina died of excessive blood loss after suffering massive blows to the head with a poker. The attackers dragged the dying woman into a bedroom. Her underwear was missing and evidence indicated she had been raped. Her hands and feet were tied. The murderers had put the couple's bull terrier out of action by feeding him boerewors heavily laced with insecticide. Apart from a small pistol, nothing was stolen. Police offered

This ghastly photograph, supplied by agricultural representatives in the Free State, is of an Afrikaner woman butchered in an attack on a farm in that province. From the evidence, she was the victim of sustained torture perpetrated over many hours. Would you agree that such macabre injuries are such as to be expected from some "common criminal," as Mandela insists, or is such overt savagery intended to create panic in the agricultural community generally?

a R30,000 reward for information leading to the arrest of the killers.

Chris du Toit accused politicians of initiating attacks on farmers by what he termed "hate" or "revenge" speech... "the politicians sought excuses for the attackers and depicted farmers as the enemy."

24 May 1998. Dennis Peterson, 72, of Frere Farm near Estcourt, KZN, found dead outside his house in the early morning by a cattle herder. Hands tied tightly behind his back and massive contusions to head. Firearms and TV missing.

26 May 1998. James, no other name is given, an employee at Sunrise Farm, Barberton, found dead in the farmhouse. Throat slit and deep wounds the back.

26 May 1998. While working on his land Mr. Barkhuizen, of Fern Aber Farm in Muden, KZN, noticed strangers approaching the residence. While on his way to investigate, he heard shots. He found his wife Yvonne, dead, with gunshots in her right side. Killers and motive unknown.

27 May 1998. Hendrik Coetzee, 49, attacked on his remote Valleifontein farm, Lichtenburg, about 9 p.m. after going outside to say goodnight to a neighbor who had been helping him repair a tractor. Before he could get back into the use, his wife Hanna heard shots and her husband shouting. Coetzee's son, Kobus, 22, ran outside and was shot twice in the hips. While his father was struggling with two attackers outside, he heard his wife, Johann, scream in the kitchen.

Although badly wounded, he left the two men outside and tackled the man who was struggling with his wife. The attacker shouted for help and the other two came running into the kitchen. Coetzee, who had been a boxer in his youth, grabbed the three and, with superhuman effort, managed to shove them out of the door, then collapsed and died. He had been shot at least eight times in the chest, neck and elsewhere. The killers also shot the family's pet cat. Police offered a R300,000 reward for information leading to the arrest and convictions of the killers. The Coetzee family were described as "very kind people"

by the North West MEC for Agriculture, the Rev. Johannes Tselopi.

Mr. Tselopi said that farm attacks appeared to be "highly organized and orchestrated," with the purpose of destabilizing rural areas and creating a sense of insecurity in order to drive farmers — who were "very important to the economic development of the North West" — away from their farms. Everything possible, he said, should be done to bring attacks on the farms to an end.

29 May 1998. Mrs. Susanna Bodenstien, returning to the farm Saamkop Boerdery, Letsitele, at 4:40 p.m. observed a barricade thrown across the road. She tried to make a U turn but was attacked and shot by two Black men. Killers stole her maroon BMW, cash and Baretta pistol.

29 May 1998. Albert Mtembo and his wife attacked in their home on the Plaston farm, Witrivier by two unknown Black men. Mr. Mtembo shot dead. Suspects fled, having taken a small amount of cash.

26 June 1998. Mrs Doreen Whelehan, 75, murdered at her Dexter cattle stud farm, Muldersdrif. Mrs. Whelehan's body was found on the floor of her lounge, her hands tied behind her back. Police said a jersey had been thrown over her head and it appeared she had been hit with an unidentified object. House ransacked and a number of electrical appliances taken. Mrs. Whelehan had lived alone since the death of her husband, a prominent cattle breeder. The body was found by her domestic worker, Mrs. Aletta Senewale, when she arrived for work in the early morning.

Mr. Hugo Vorster, chairman, Muldersdrif Ratepayers Association, described the community reaction as one "of absolute shock and horror..." "The attacks on farmers, he said," are now out of control."

4 July 1998. Mrs. Martha Oosthuizen, of the farm Zandrantein, Ladismith in the Cape Karoo. Found by a farm worker in her kitchen with a gaping wound which was bleeding copiously. Farm-worker called the police from a neighboring farm. On arrival, they found the victim dead. A hand axe covered with blood found on the scene. The suspect, a teenager,

his clothes soaked in blood, was apprehended soon after, hiding near the farmstead. He was released on bail, 11 September 1998.

Mr. Frik Bosman, executive general manager of Agriculture Western Cape, previously the Cape Agricultural Union, said the farming community was outraged over the suspect's early release, especially considering the gruesome nature of the killing. He added: "The suspect was released on bail with normal conditions, but without any of the additional controls one would have expected for a murder as horrific as this." Ironically, much stronger bail conditions were in fact imposed on the suspect when he was re-arrested only hours after his release, this time for trespassing.

5 July 1998. Johannes Hendrik Francois Robertze, 61, his wife Janet, 50, and his bother-in-law, Willem Brits, 60, all shot dead on their farm Klipplaadtrief, Mpumalanga. A.303 rifle and bullets belonging to Mr. Robertze were found in a Mercedes-Benz found abandoned about 12 km from the murder scene. The husband and wife were found dead in the farm kitchen. Mr. Brits was found in the outside room, his hands tied behind his back. Suspects: two unknown Black men.

5 July 1998. Mr. Abraham Fourie, of the farm Coetzeerrust, Welkom, last seen alive at midday repairing a boundary fence. At 5:30 p.m. a farm-worker found Mr. Fourie dead in a laborer's cottage. The victim had a wire round his neck and had various chop wounds on the body.

19 July 1998. Mr. Rautenbach, of the farm West Lisley, Underberg, overpowered by an unknown Black man who had gained entry into his home through a window. Victim hit over the head with a heavy blunt object and killed. Three firearms missing.

24 July 1998. Mr. Philipus Greeff, 76, and his wife, Maretha, 72, both shot in the head on their farm Middlewater, in Hanover, Western Cape. The two suspects had been released early in accordance with Nelson Mandela's "birthday gift" amnesty to 9,000 prisoners. [!] Killers fled in the Greeff's bakkie, which they overturned about 9 km from the farm.

29 July 1998. Mrs. Elizabeth Radloff murdered on the family farm at Ficksburg when her husband, David, was called away to investigate a veld fire. On his return he found his wife's body about five meters from their home. She had been stabbed in the neck and stomach. A cross had been cut into her chest. Police arrested a 35 year old farm worker about 2 km from the home. He had earlier been in a dispute with Mr. Radloff, who had tried to break up a quarrel between the man and his girl friend.

30 July 1998. Attackers targeted the farm Geluksrus in Mooi River, KZN, owned by Christoffel Buys, a member of a well-known Natal pioneering family, and his wife, Dinah, while they were entertaining dinner guests, Mr. and Mrs. Piet Erasmus, about 9 p.m.. As they were sitting at the table a dining room window was shattered by gun fire. A Black man with a balaclava over his face appeared and fired several shots at Mrs. Buys and Mr. Erasmus. Mr. Erasmus, 46, shot in the chest, died instantly. Mrs Buys was shot in the head and died in an ambulance en route to hospital. The attacker forced Mrs. Erasmus outside at gunpoint and stole her jewelry and car keys. Mr. Buys, paralyzed in a previous attack in 1996, fired shots at the attackers after which they set his car alight and fled.

31 July 1998. The body of Mr. Thys van Huyssteen, 30, of the farm Welkom in Vijoenskroon in the Bloemfontein area, found by workers in his home. He had been shot in the head and neck. Three Black men arrested.

1 August 1998. Mrs. Johanna van Wyk, 40 of the farm Bitterspoort in the Carnarvon area, Northern Cape, killed after being struck in the head with a heavy iron pot.

4 August 1998. After a massive search, the bloodied body of Mr. Andre Breytenbach, 60, chairman of the local farmers union, discovered about 4 km from his homestead. He went missing from his Ruigtevlei farm near Louis Trichardt after taking his workers home to Botlokwa township. The killers apparently ambushed Mr. Breytenbach when he climbed out of his vehicle to open his farm gate on his return. He was shot in the stomach before his body was dumped in the veld. His attackers fled

in his white Isuzu bakkie, after placing the vehicle's registration plates at his head and feet. The bakkie was found about 20 km from the murder scene, almost totally burnt out, the police believed to destroy any clues. His rifle, 9 mm pistol and wrist watch were missing. Police offered a R50,000 reward for information leading to the arrest and conviction of the killers.

9 August 1998. One of the most gruesome atrocities in SA criminal history occurred on the farm Boschrug near George in the Western Cape, after a hostage drama in which four people were butchered and set alight, one while still alive, and three others injured. What started off as a peaceful Sunday morning on Apple Grove Farm turned into a blood-bath when an armed Colored man, believed to have been a former employee at Apple Grove, arrived at the farmhouse, surprising the middle-aged owners, Tommy and Ria Heathfield. They were attacked and taken hostage.

Around 9:30 a.m. Isabel Lamprecht, her son Krisjan and friends Marchant Gerber and Andrew Reid arrived on the farm to accompany the Heathfields to church. The six were missed at the service and the minister, Pastor Salomon Raats of the Pentecostal Protestant Church, and Reid's father, Bobby, drove out to Apple Grove. The attacker was waiting for them. He leapt out of a side door, shouting "Here are two more White people to shoot." He forced Reid into the farmhouse. Raats was ordered to return to town and fetch R3,000 in cash by 2 p.m. Instead, he alerted the police, who swung into action. A large police contingent was converging on the farm when the suspect spotted them. Using Isabel Lamprecht as a shield, he tried to make a break for it in the Heathfield's Volkswagen, with the police in hot pursuit. Mrs. Lamprecht managed to jump out of the vehicle which suspect rolled before fleeing into the mountains.

It was when the police entered the farmhouse that the full horror of the situation became apparent. Dead and

dying were strewn over the house. Ria Heathfield, Gerber and Andrew Reid were dead, their bodies torched. Bobby Reid had suffered serious head wounds and been set alight, but died later in hospital. Ria Heathfield had been stripped naked and been raped by the killer. Members of the ambulance service had to use fire extinguishers to quench the flames around the bodies. Suspect later arrested at a road block.

25 August 1998. Mr. Roelof Vermeulen Plot 4, Randfontein, and his domestic servant attacked in the farmhouse by two armed Black men. Mr. Vermeulen murdered, suspects try unsuccessfully to escape in his bakkie.

They got away with a safe and R5, 000 in cash.

27 August 1998. The body of Johannes Henry van Heerden, 67, found dead in his bed on the

Nooitgedacht farm at Kromdraai, near Witbank, with his hands and legs bound with telephone cord at about 7 a.m.. He had been savagely beaten on the back of the head and socks had been stuffed in his mouth. His face was covered with a jersey. A widower, Mr. Van Heerden had apparently tried to alert his son, who lives on a neighboring farm, using a two-way radio. The son went to his father's house, where he found the body. Mr. Van Heerden had survived three previous farm attacks. Before that, he was assaulted in two attempted robberies.

27 August 1998. Frederick Jabocus "Bokkie" Human, 46, of Eastern Cape, killed by attackers posing as cattle buyers. They are thought to have tricked Mr. Human into locking his dogs away minutes before the daytime attack. A domestic worker found his body still in the lounge chair after hearing the shots. Police said it appeared the attackers fled without taking anything when another farmer arrived almost immediately after the shooting. Mr. Human was not married and loved alone. Bushmen and tracking dogs picked up the trail of the killers who were arrested in the Zuurberg Mountains.

28 August 1998. Mr. Marius Louis du Preez, 36, who lived on a farm near Lothair, died after being shot in the back. Mr. du Preez made a living by

**"Here are two more
White people to
shoot."**

buying milk from farmers and reselling it. Police say that on the day of his murder he was selling milk in the village of Dundonald when three Black youths approached him from behind. Two witnesses saw one of the three fire shots at Mr. Preez, hitting him in the spine. They made off with his moonbag, which probably contained some cash and his firearm. He died instantly. While the police believed the motive for the attack was robbery, they were puzzled why the attackers did not take Mr. Du Preez's bakkie. "The only thing we can think of is that they did not drive."

29 August 1998. The entire Eastern Cape farming community was enraged at the murder of Mr. George Wylie, 76, of farm Upper Glenwyn, Grahamstown, while lying seriously ill in bed. A very respected member of the community, Mr. Wylie was the oldest producer and distributor of dairy products in SA. About 3 p.m. on the day of the attack his son, Peter, who lives with his wife Gillian in a separate house on the farm, heard a muffled bang from his parent's home. As he approached a small black man, "probably in his early twenties," came out, waving a gun and shouting "Money! Money!"

He forced Peter into his own home and told him to open the gun safe. He was told to lie on the floor. A second assailant then entered. Peter was told to find money for the second robber. He found R220. While handling this to the man, he managed to press the panic button. The first robber, standing one meter away, immediately fired a shot from a 9 mm pistol. "The bullet whizzed past my ear."

The robbers fled in George Wylie's Volkswagen Fox, later found abandoned near Joza. Together with a security guard who had just arrived, Peter went to see his father. They found him on his blood soaked bed, shot just below the ribs but Mr. Wylie died soon afterward. He and his wife had lived on the farm for 50 years. Suspects took a R4 military assault rifle, a 7.65 mm pistol and a .22 revolver.

30 August 1998. A retired Spoornet official, Mr. Andre Stander, 65, found murdered on his farmstead in Dyesseldorpontset, Oudtshoorn, Southern Cape, after being attacked by two intruders. He was stabbed in

the left side of his body and battered round the face and head with a heavy object. When a neighbor, Neels Slabbert, arrived the killers fled. Mrs. Annie Stander, 65, was in church at the time her husband was slain.

4 September 1998. John Jackson, 41, and his family attacked by five Black men soon after arriving at their Pongola farm, northern KwaZulu/Natal. The men leapt on Jonson. He was shot and stabbed to death while his wife sustained minor injuries. Their three children escaped physically unhurt. The suspects fled with Jackson's .38 revolver.

5 September 1998. Cecil Frauenstein, 58, a farmer in the Kidd's Beach area of the Eastern Cape, hacked to death outside his home. Police said Mr. Frauenstein went out in the early morning to milk his cows. An elderly farm-worker who witnessed the attack said five Black men were involved, three of them armed with knives, one with a panga, the other with a firearm. "They stabbed and hacked and stashed the farmer repeatedly, after which they ran away."

Commenting on the continued killings, Safety & Security Minister Mr. Sydney Mufamadi said they had "potentially divisive implications." Although unfounded, "the persisting suspicion that there might be another motivation other than common criminality provides fertile ground for racial tension, and even violence."

7 September 1998. Mr. L B Thorne, a company director living in the picturesque Plaston area outside Witrivier, brutally murder on his smallholding. According to Inspector Okkie Brits, the investigating officer, Mr. Theron, a part-time farmer and director of VGS Engineering, the attackers gained entrance by forcing the kitchen burglar proofing. They overpowered Thorne in the lounge where he had probably fallen asleep in front of the TV. A lattice work gate in the passage which

Thorne usually locked when he went to bed, stood open. He was savagely beaten and chopped with various objects, then finally strangled with a belt. The injuries were so extensive that police could not immediately determine whether he had also been shot.

According to Brits, Thorne was extremely security conscious and had installed electrified, strengthened burglar proofing over a security gate in the passage between the bedrooms; a front door which could be jammed with a crossbar on the inside, as well as owning six large dogs and a number of firearms. The attackers fled in Thorne's bakkie with an unknown number of weapons. The bakki was found abandoned on Saturday in the Jerusalem Trust area, about 15 km from the property.

EDITOR'S COMMENT

Anyone who doubts the inherent primitive nature of the Negro race needs to reread the above, realizing that these accounts are mere highlights of the lawlessness and savagery that South Africa has been plunged into since "majority (read Negro) rule." Laws written by Whites for Whites, institutions created by Whites for Whites, and standards of civilized behavior expected of Whites by Whites are utterly wasted on the Negro. The Negro does not comprehend them and they are alien to his mentality. It is the stupid conceit of "well meaning" (i.e., women of both sexes)

It is the stupid conceit of "well meaning" (i.e., women of both sexes) Whites to believe that primitives can absorb expected White behavior through close contact with White civilization and White cultural mores by means of osmosis.

Whites to believe that primitives can absorb expected White behavior through close contact with White civilization and White cultural mores by means of osmosis. It has never happened, it does not happen now, and, given that the African race is the furthest removed genetically from all other human races we can be confident that it will never happen in the future. The ra-

tionale behind the very notion of granting "equality" to a race whose average intelligence ranges from "dull," in America (only because some Whites stupidly ruttet with some of them), to "mental deficient" in Africa, escapes my ken. To expect civilized behavior from Negroes after they have been lied to and told they are the equal of Whites, and then given political power over Whites, is preposterous and *must* — as it always has — lead to anarchy. The only organizations of society that have ever managed to keep those primitives in check and curtail their inherent puerile and violent tendencies have been those of subjugation (i.e. slavery), or those of rigid and unyielding Apartheid coincident with a "double standard" of justice — in other words, "behave, and you will be treated justly and fairly, but not equally, because you are not our equals; misbehave, and we will suppress you mercilessly." It is of course preferred that they not be present in our society at all. As for those traitors among our own race who fawn and coo and gurgle over the Negro, they need to go too; one way or another.

Watch South Africa closely, folks. It is America's future.

Back Issues & Subscription

The following back issues of The Resister are available. Prices are determined by availability of remaining stocks and are subject to change as stocks are depleted. They will never be reprinted as single issues. We will not honor third party offers. (Check with our distributors listed on page 10 of this issue before you order a listed back issue at The Resister's inflated price.)

All back issues listed are \$25.00.

Vol.II, No.3
Vol.II, No.4
Vol.III, No.3
Vol.III, No.4
Vol.IV, No.2
Vol.IV, No.3
Vol.IV, No.4
Vol.V, No.2
&
Vol. V, No.3

Conservative Review

(Most Issues Available)

\$7.00 ea.

SUBSCRIBE

Sample: \$15.00

Subscription: \$50.00

Please indicate with which issue (current or next) you wish to begin your subscription.

The Resister
PO Box 35046
Fayetteville, NC 28303

AN OBJECT LESSON ABOUT NEGRO GOVERNMENT

by
Aida Parker

Editor's comment: During my deployments to Africa, after seeing first hand the ruination and steady devolution of society that occurs when Negroes, left to their own devices, are put in charge of what were once thriving and prosperous White ruled colonies, I quickly shook off the stupid and obviously false notion that "all men are created equal." The degeneracy and squalor I witnessed in Haiti was the icing on the White supremacy cake. If there is one rallying cry White America had better learn — and fast — it is this: "I am a White man, I will *not* be ruled by Negroes! SMB

Want a sobering example of what happens to a richly productive agricultural economy when revolutionary Blacks slaughter or drive away White farmers and destroy the crops and livestock, so setting in process a national legacy of decay, destruction, carnage and chaos? No better prototype of this exists than that of the erstwhile French colony of San Domingo, the semi-island in the Caribbean Better know today as the zombieland of Haiti. Few politico-economic orders in history have marked an equally dramatic rise and fall in national fortune: though South Africa, under the ANC/SACP,¹ now threatens to emulate it.

Haiti was discovered by Columbus in 1492. After the Spanish killed off all the Indians who lived in Haiti (by 1512) they imported African slaves to work in the plantation economy. In 1697, Spain ceded what is now Haiti to France: an area of 10,748 sq. miles. By the 1770's, Haiti had eclipsed other French colonies of the Caribbean in wealth. Sugar exports were greater than those of any other territory in the world: so great that Haiti supplied France with all its needs. This gave France a huge surplus, of which it sold two-thirds to half of Europe at an enormous profit. Haiti's soils were fertile, extensive and well-irrigated, its plantations well managed.

By 1789 Haiti was the glory of the French colonies, "the jewel of the Caribbean, the single richest colony in the world," as Bernard Diederich wrote. The prosperity of the colony was such that dollar-wise its imports and exports exceeded those of the entire United States where, in the same year, 1789, George Washington was inaugurated for his first term as president. At its western extreme Cap Francois (now Cap Haitien), a city of 25,000 with fine public buildings and theaters of stone and brick, was properly known as "The Paris of the Antilles."

By 1789, the colony had been under cultivation for 92 years. Seldon Rodman writes: "The rich alluvial Plaine du Nord... boasted a thousand plantation houses behind monumental pillared gateways. It sparkled at night with gay illumination of elaborate balls, lighted carriages and the glaring ovens and stacks of boiling-house refining sugar

cane around the clock." Soon all that was to change.

In 1789, the French Revolution had overthrown the King and proclaimed the doctrine of "Liberty, Equality and Fraternity." Inspired by the events in France, a slave revolt was imminent. On the eve of that rampage, there were some 40,000 Whites in San Domingo, 30,000 free Blacks and mulattos, and almost 500,000 slaves. At the best of times, French military resources in the colony were inadequate. These were far from the best of times.

On May 15, 1791, France's National Revolutionary Assembly voted full equality with Whites to all male mulattos born of two free patents. Though this affected a mere 400 men, it was to inspire the first violent and fiery insurrection of Blacks. The word fury is not just figurative, A fire had been kindled among half a million Black slaves that would not be extinguished till the last of the colony's 40,000 Whites and the majority of free Blacks and mulattos had been killed or driven from the island.

In August, 1791, the lid blew off the colony. Rioting slaves became a great mob that ran amok, uprooting, torching and destroying. Before long Haiti was dominated by roving slaves bands. Everywhere there was devastation. In Paris the Revolutionary Assembly had placed itself squarely on the side of the Blacks. It was hinted that the emancipation of the slaves was near at hand.

The Whites fully realized that they faced total extermination should the Blacks take control.

The colonists now talked of secession from France. All normal business in Haiti ceased. The Whites began arming themselves against the Black revolution they feared was about to engulf them. Orders came from Paris that the slaves should crush any outbreak of White resistance.

Want a sobering example of what happens to a richly productive agricultural economy when revolutionary Blacks slaughter or drive away White farmers and destroy the crops and livestock, so setting in process a national legacy of decay, destruction, carnage and chaos? No better prototype of this exists than... Haiti.

That was too much for most Whites, who gave up and left, often with nothing but the clothes they stood up in. They were the lucky ones. Soon great fires could be seen in the countryside. The Negroes were burning the cane-fields and slaughtering all those Whites and free Blacks unable to flee in time.

Undermanned and under-equipped militia went into the interior on reconnaissance patrols.

Few returned. The stories survivors brought back were chilling. The men were at once hacked to death, but women were gang raped by their slaves before being tortured to death, along with their children. In

some cases the women were thrown on top of the bodies of their husbands, fathers or brothers, then raped.

On February 3, 1794, the French revolutionary government officially abolished slavery and declared all the Negroes in Haiti as equal citizens of the state. By 1798 the revolution had succeeded both in establishing the freedom of the slaves and, decisively, in the development of modern Haiti, in destroying the country's profitable agricultural base. By the end of 1803, France's richest colony laid destitute, a smoking wasteland.

The effects of these historical events have lasted to this day. Haiti for 195 years has spawned nothing but horror, poverty, disease, sporadic massacre and brutal dictatorships. Haiti got its new name on January 1, 1804, on proclamation of the half-mad ex-slave, Jean Jacques Dessalines. His first act after having crowned himself Emperor in imitation of Napoleon, was to seize the tricolor flag of France and tear out the white section.

No sooner was Dessalines firmly established on his imperial throne than the order went forth for the total massacre of the White population. On April 25, 1805, he published the proclamation that officially established Haiti as a Black state and banned Whites forever from its shores. By 1806 the entire White population had been butchered and

the bloodstained island returned to the jungle.

Under President Jean-Pierre Boyer (1820/43) Haiti irrevocably became the land of largely illiterate, Black, Creole-speaking smallholders. From 1843 to 1915 there were 22 presidents. Technically – and this too should be of some importance to South African – Haiti has been ruled: but never governed.

Today, under all-Black rule, there are no successful commercial farms left. Haiti is a puny nation, wretchedly poor. The forests have been denuded and none replaced. Indeed, only 2% of the land is still forested. The impoverished millions

scratch a subsistence from the low-yield soils of the denuded valleys, growing sorghum, rice, yams and pulses. The wealthier nurture a few pigs on tiny holdings. At the peak of its glory, Haiti carried 250,000 cattle and vast numbers of pigs.

Its cities are dilapidated and dirty slums. Though nominally Catholic, the barbaric rites of voodoo worship, a survival of the population's African heritage, still flourishes. Haiti has an extremely high birthrate: a recent poll established that 100% of the Haitian people want to migrate to the US. Tourism in the island is today greatly inhibited by Haiti's reputation as a prime source of AIDS.

You have heard it said that those who will not learn from history are doomed to repeat it. What the conspirators of the French Revolution did to Haiti their successors have equally done to Angola, Mozambique, Zambia, Zimbabwe and now they are doing it to SA. It would be a mistake to exaggerate the parallel between Haiti's racial confrontation in the years 1789 to 1806. But would perhaps be a greater mistake to neglect altogether a study of that parallel.

NOTES:

¹African National Congress/South African Communist Party.

Haiti for 195 years has spawned nothing but horror, poverty, disease, sporadic massacre and brutal dictatorships.

RUM, GUNPOWDER AND BLOOD

From:
Adventures of an African Slaver
The Autobiography of
Theodore Canot, Slave Trader. (Circa, 1820)

At Digby, a few miles from Monrovia, there were two towns governed by cousins who had always lived in harmony. I had lately established a slave-factory, stocked with such tradegoods as would tickle the negro taste and guarded by a clever young sailor, in the jurisdiction of the younger cousin.

This partiality outraged the elder. His town could boast neither of merchandise nor a white man; there was no profitable tax to be levied on foreign trade; and in a very short time, a bitter feud had risen between the two noble kinsmen.

In each town, preparations were made for defense and hostility. Both were stockaded and carefully watched by sentinels, day and night. At times, forays were made into each other's suburbs, but as the chiefs were equally vigilant and alert, the extent of harm was the occasional capture of women or children, as they wandered to the forest and stream for wood and water.

This dalliance did not suit the ardor of my angry favorite. After wasting a couple of months, he purchased the aid of certain bushmen, headed by a notorious scoundrel named Jen-ken, who had acquired renown for his barbarous ferocity throughout the neighborhood. Jen-ken and his chiefs were cannibals, and never trod the warpath without a pledge to return laden with human flesh to gorge their households.

Several assaults were made by this savage and his bushmen on the dissatisfied cousin, but as they produced no significant results, the barbarians withdrew to the interior. A truce ensued. Friendly proposals were made by the younger to the elder, and again

a couple of months glided by in seeming peace.

Just at this time business called me to Gallinas. On my way thither I looked in at Digby, intending to supply the displeased chieftain with goods and an agent if I found the establishment profitable.

It was sunset when I reached the beach; too late, of course, to land my merchandise, so that I postponed furnishing both places until the morning. As might fairly be expected, there was abundant joy at my advent. The neglected rival was wild with satisfaction at the report the he, too, was favored with a white man. His town immediately became a scene of unbounded merriment. Powder was burnt without sting. Gallons of rum were distributed to both sexes; and dancing, smoking, and carousing continued till long after midnight, when all stole off to maudlin sleep.

About three in the morning, the sudden screams of women and children aroused me from profound torpor. Shrieks were followed by volleys of musketry. Then came a loud tattoo of knocks at my door, and appeals from the negro chief to rise and folly. "The town was besieged - the headmen were on the point of escaping - resistance was vain - they had been betrayed - there were no fighters to defend the stockade!"

I was opening the door to comply with this advise, when my Kroomen (a native tribe), who knew the country's ways even better than I did, dissuaded me from departing, with the confident assurance that our as-

sailants were unquestionably composed of the rival townsfolk, who had only temporarily discharged the bushmen to deceive my entertainer. The Kroos insisted that I had nothing to fear. We might, they said, be seized and even imprisoned; but after a brief detention, the captors would be glad enough to accept our ransom. If we fled, we might be slaughtered by mistake.

I had so much confidence in the sense and fidelity of the band that always accompanied me — partly as boatmen and partly as bodyguard — that I experienced very little personal alarm when I heard the shouts as the savages rushed through the town murdering every one they encountered. In a few moments our door was battered down by the barbarians, and Jen-ken, torch in hand, made his appearance, claiming us as prisoners.

We submitted without resistance, for although fully armed, the odds were so great in the ante-revolver days, that we would have been overwhelmed by a single wave of the infuriated crowd. The barbarian chief instantly selected our house for his headquarters, and dispatched his followers to complete their task. Prisoner

after prisoner was thrust in. At times the heavy mash of a war club and the cry of strangling women, gave notice that the work of death was not yet ended. The night of horror wore away. The gray dawn crept through our hovel's bars, and all was still save the groans of wounded captives, and the wailing of women and children.

By degrees, the warriors dropped in around their chieftain. A palaver house, immediately in front of my quarters, was the general rendezvous; and scarcely a bushman appeared without the body of some maimed and bleeding victim. The mangled but living captives were tumbled on a heap in the centre, and soon every avenue to the square was crowded with exulting savages. Rum was brought forth in abundance for the chiefs.

Presently, slowly approaching from a distance, I heard drums, horns, and war bells. In less than fifteen minutes, a procession of women, whose

**...I heard the shouts
as the savages rushed
through the town
murdering every one
they encountered.**

naked limbs were smeared with chalk and ochre, poured into the palaver house to join the beastly rites. Each of these devils was armed with a knife, and bore in her hand some cannibal trophy. Jen-ken's wife - a corpulent wench of forty-five - dragged along the ground by a single limb, the slimy corpse of an infant ripped alive from its mother's womb.

As her eyes met those of her husband, the two fiends yelled forth a shout of mutual joy, while the lifeless babe was tossed in the air and caught as it descended on the point of a spear.

Then came the refreshment, in the shape of rum, powder, and blood, which was quaffed by the brutes till they reeled off, with linked hands, in a wild dance around the pile of victims. As the women leaped and sang, the men applauded and encouraged. Soon the ring was broken, and, with a yell, each female leaped on the body of a wounded prisoner and commenced the final sacrifice with the mockery of lascivious embraces.

In my wanderings in African forests I have often seen the tiger pounce upon its prey, and, with instinctive thirst, satiate its appetite for blood and abandon the drained corpse! but these African negresses were neither as decent nor as merciful as the beast of the wilderness. Their malignant pleasure seemed to consist in the invention of tortures that would agonize but not slay. There was a devilish spell in the tragic scene that fascinated my eyes to the spot. A slow, lingering, tormenting mutilation was practised on the living, as well as on the dead; and in every instance the brutality of the women exceeded that of the men. They passed from body to body, digging out eyes, wrenching off lips, tearing the ears, and slicing the flesh from the quivering bones; while the queen of the harpies crept amid the butchery gathering the brains from each served skull as a *bonne bouche* for the approaching feast.

After the last victim yielded his life, it did not require long to kindle a fire, produce the requisite utensils, and fill the air with the odor of human flesh.

Yet, before the various messes were half broiled, every mouth was tearing the dainty morsels with shouts of joy, denoting the combined satisfaction of revenge and appetite. I now hear a fresh cry of exultation, as a pole was borne into the apartment, on which was impaled the living body of the conquered chieftain's wife. A

hole was quickly dug, the stake planted, and fagots supplied; but before a fire could be kindled to burn her alive, the wretched woman was dead.

I do not know how long these brutalities lasted, for I remember very little after this last attempt, except that the bushmen packed in plantain

leaves whatever flesh was left from the orgies, to be conveyed to their friends in the forest. The butchery made me sick, dizzy, paralyzed. I sank on the earth benumbed with stupor; nor was I aroused till nightfall, when my Kroomen bore me to the conqueror's town, and negotiated my redemption for the value of twenty slaves.

After the last victim yielded his life, it did not require long to kindle a fire, produce the requisite utensils, and fill the air with the odor of human flesh.

A LETTER FROM THE SIMON WEASEL CENTER

by
SFC Steven M. Barry, USA (Ret.)

The letter begins: "In all my years with the Simon Wiesenthal Center," chants rabbi Marvin Hier, "I have never witnessed such a travesty of justice on the scale that I am about to describe." Rabbi Hier then invites us into the Wayback Machine, and transports us to 1947 as witness to "4,500 Holocaust® survivors" who, having "left their dismal displaced person camps" in Jew-War II ravaged Europe, set sail on the "refugee vessel, *Exodus*," for Palestine, where ominous "steel-helmeted British soldiers" prevent the landing of those who "having already suffered so much," intended to reinforce Jewish terrorists already engaged in butchering unarmed Palestinian Arabs, desecrating Christian Holy places, and murdering the British soldiers detailed to protect those Arabs and Holy places from Yahweh's Rabid Pets unleashed.

Rabbi Marvin Hier, for those of you with short memories, is the Pharisee of Tolerance who, upon hearing the verdict of innocent in John Demjanjuk's trial before the Jew's Obnoxious Court of Perpetual Revenge in Jewish occupied Palestine, shrieked, in essence, "So, hank khim for sumtink galse!"

But there is a Dark Side to the *Exodus* saga. At the same time "dismal" Jewish D.P.s were trying to invade Palestine, "on the same body of water, ships of the Royal Navy were secretly [secretly!] ferrying an entire division of 9,000 Waffen-SS men — many of them veterans of the police battalions that murdered tens of thousands of Jews — to a new life of freedom in the West..." rabbi Hier whines. (Original emphases. From here forward all underlined text is

from rabbi Hier's letter.) Of course, rabbi Hier fails to mention the *millions* of Polish, Russian, Ukrainian, Latvian, Estonian, and Lithuanian (and everyone else victimized by Judeo-Bolshevism) anti-Communist *Wehrmacht* and SS volunteers who were being simultaneously deported at gun-point — under orders from Jewneral Eisenhower (I'm not saying Eisenhower was a Jew, but he might have well as been; if it were not for the Jew Baruch's patronage, Eisenhower would have been cashiered in 1940 for the incompetent dolt he was) who had a direct communication link into the Kremlin — to the JewSSR for extermination. But, recounting what happened to Christians sent to their death by Jew-orders isn't an acceptable detail of the Jew-approved Jew-history of Jew War II. So, back to our screaming rabbi.

"[T]he Wiesenthal Center has now assembled definitive proof that many of these 2,000 former SS men [living in Canada] were members of Hitler's police battalion. Never mind that Hitler never had a personal police battalion; we're talking about Jew-truth here. Jews invent it, you have to swallow it — or else. Yet, "[e]qually shocking are recent (sic!) revelations that 1,882 former members of the SS now living in Canada have been receiving regular (as opposed to irregular) government pen-

sions from Germany!" And the fact that 70 - 80 year-old anti-Communist *Wehrmacht* and SS volunteers are free today "makes a complete mockery" of Jewstice.

(A short interlude: I have been reliably informed, during discussions with former members of the 14th SS Grenadier Division "Galicia," that this is the 7th time rabid Hier has had apoplexy about anti-Communists being allowed to live. The problem is, every time that Jew Hier trades off their reputation in order to extort money from stupid Absurdistanians — Canadians, for those of you who live more than ten miles from the Absurdistan border — the Galicia guys never see a dime of it. Talk about exploitation! But, that's Jew-business.)

According to rabbi Hier, the fact that the anti-Communist veterans of the 14th SS Grenadier Division lead productive lives and didn't get deported to the JewSSR by Jew-Pup-

**When Jews butcher
tens of millions of
Christians — because
they are Christians —
nobody is supposed to
notice. Let one Jew
stub his toe while
running from "persecution"
for butchering
Christians and
that is "genocide."**

pet Eisenhower "makes a complete mockery of justice. It is an affront to the victims (sic) of the Holocaust®..." Rabbi Hier whines further that "We urgently need you to join forces with the Wiesenthal Center today," so his Jews can further blackmail their Absurdistan *goyim* with "demands for a full investigation" of the 14th SS Grenadier Division veterans who got

some (but not *nearly* enough) back from the Jews who butchered over 20 million of their Christian ancestors in the Ukraine. When Jews butcher tens of millions of Christians — because they are Christians — nobody is supposed to notice. Let one Jew stub his toe while running from "persecution" for butchering Christians and that is "genocide." And that is rabid Hier's biggest bitch; "We are dealing with members of the infamous 14th Volunteer Waffen-SS Grenadier Division... [who] marched to a song that included the words... 'Death to Moscow-Jewish Communism!'" Personally, I fail to understand rabbi Hier's objection. Nevertheless,

he is lying: The song was in fact entitled, "Death to Moscow Communism!" It meant the same thing.

However, note the word, **Volunteer**. The 14th SS Grenadiers *willingly* joined the SS to fight in the war against their Jewish-Communist oppressors, the Bolshevik executioners of their nobility and race. *That*, gentle reader, is why rabbi Hier demands 14th SS heads on a platter. Jews have decreed that it is criminal, in the past, present, or future, to resist them. Jews may demand revenge against anyone who hurts their feelings. Those who have, or do, exact revenge against Jews in reaction to their "progressivism" are "anti-Semites." If you don't believe it, simply kill a Jewish Communist. (Curiously enough, or maybe not so curiously, "conservative" and "right-wing" Jews will shriek just as loud as normal Jews if you do.) And just to illustrate the truth of that last statement, rabbi Hier screams that 14th SS veterans "represent themselves as freedom fighters — as if fighting on Hitler's side was a fight for freedom. It is an outrage!", he shrieks.

An outrage?

Who are these 14th SS Grenadier Division veterans who outrageously "represent themselves as freedom fighters," and against whom were they fighting for their freedom? They were Ukrainian survivors, and descendants of survivors, of the 1917-1938 Jewish-Bolshevik butchery of Ukrainian and Russian Orthodox Christians. Of course, Jews are outraged when *anybody* fights against Bolshevism because Jews always seem to get "persecuted" in the process. The 14th SS Grenadier Division veterans are Ukrainian patriots who flocked to the German banner when the Germans liberated the Ukraine and Western Russia from Jewish rule in 1941. The "outrage" then, according to rabbi Hier, is that Ukrainians and Russians — in the *hundreds of thousands* — rallied to the anti-Jewish-Bolshevik German liberators instead of their "Russian" Jewish-Bolshevik butchers. The "outrage" rabbi Hier shrilly howls about is that anybody who has been ruled by Jews, as veterans of the

14th SS Grenadier Division "Galicia" can duly attest, find precious few objections to digging ditches and filling them with The Problem. Rabbi Hier wants money to "pressure world leaders" and finance the blackmail of "Canadian leaders at the highest levels" to "take immediate action" against those victims of Judeo-Communism who *dared* to fight back. It is forbidden by Yahweh's Rabid Pets to resist Yahweh's Rabid Pets.

Rabbi Hier then spills considerable ink (have you ever noticed that fund raising letters are always four pages long?) detailing how many other "Nazis" the Jewish-Communists have brought to bay and gloats over the World Jewish Congress's recent looting and plundering of European banks and industry. We may only speculate about the amount of Simon Wiesenthal Center's cut.

Finally, after boring us to tears kvetching about how badly Jews have been treated by those who objected to being murdered by them, comes his pitch: "Your voice... your anger... together with the outrage and full weight of the Centre's 400,000 supporters — is a powerful tool to compel the Canadian government to take decisive action and bring this shocking saga to a close." Whose voice is the rabbi talking about? Certainly not anyone with the slightest shred of intellectual honesty. Whose anger is the rabbi appealing to? Only those who dumbly swallow Jewish propaganda. Rabbi Hier then assures us that by sending him money the 70-80 year-old 14th SS Grenadier Division veterans, "perpetrators of crimes too heinous [for Jews — I can imagine them quite readily] to imagine," will be brought to Jewstice. Jewish demands for tolerance, you see, apply only to us, not to them. We are supposed to ignore the Jew-inspired murder of almost 100 million European Christians in this century alone, and we, their victims, are expected to genuflect every time Jews whine about their alleged six million "victims" of the Holocaust®. Personally, when I hear about the Holocaust® my "out-

rage" meter pegs at a disinterested yawn.

A Very Brief History of the 14th SS Grenadier Division¹

Ever since the Jewish-led Bolshevik coup in Russian in October 1917 it has been a "crime against humanity" to kill Communists. For that reason one of the first Jew-laws enacted by the Bolsheviks after their takeover of Russia was to make "anti-Semitism" a "crime." Of course, "anti-Semitism" was considered by the Jewish Bolsheviks to be the equivalent of anti-Communism and "counterrevolution." So to enforce their "law" the Jews created the VCheKa and began systematically killing "counterrevolutionaries," i.e., Russian Christians, and the Jewish Bolsheviks established the Gulag system to punish *real* Russians who said mean things or had bad thoughts about the miracle of Jewish government.

We already know that upon moving into the Ukraine the *Wehrmacht* was greeted as *liberators* by the indigenous victims of the JewSSR. Jew-approved histories of Jew War II inform us that that enthusiasm was short lived. We are told that *Sonderkommando* and *Einsatztruppen* followed close on the *Wehrmacht's* heels, indiscriminately killing Jews and other undesirables. What those approved histories conveniently omit is that those units' real job was anti-partisan warfare. Those partisans were Communists and their leadership and commissars "just happened to be," well, you know....

Following Jew War I, that area of the Western Ukraine known as Galicia, which fell under the dominion of the Habsburg Empire, was ceded to recreated Poland. Following the Soviet invasion of Eastern Poland in 1939, the JewSSR imposed Bolshevism on Galicia, and Jewish Party officials turned the Jewish NKVD loose on Christian Galicia. During 1940 the Jewish NKVD murdered one-quarter of the Galician population; 1.5 million political, national and

Personally, when I hear about the Holocaust® my "outrage" meter pegs at a disinterested yawn.

religious leaders — “counterrevolutionaries” according to the JewSSR definition — were liquidated or sent to the Siberian Gulags to die. As the *Wehrmacht* swept through Russia during the Summer of 1941 the necessity of rear area security to secure supply lines became paramount. Granting the passion of Ukrainian nationalist sentiment against any occupier and thus the formation of the Ukrainian Povstans’ka [insurgent] Army in 1942 (UPA, which fought both Germans and “Russians” throughout the War in the East, then the Soviets until 1956), when the Germans decided in April 1943 to form a Galician division for security duties and counter-partisan operations, by June 1943 over 40,000 Galicians had volunteered, out of which 13,000 were finally enlisted to constitute the initial TOE of the 14th SS Grenadier Division.

Catching the Rabbi Flatfooted

But why is rabbi Hier so shrill in his demand that 14th SS veterans be hunted down for execution? What is it about this particular SS division that makes it stand out for focused animus by the Simon Wiesenthal Center’s rabid rabbi? The answer is revealing; The 14th SS Grenadier Division was officially designated the only Christian (Russian Orthodox) SS division, and it was the only SS division with a chaplain corps, consisting of nineteen priests. “[T]he 14th Waffen-SS Division has gone down in history as a unit which encouraged and promoted religion, and its dedicated chaplain’s corps endured all of the division’s ordeals.”² The reason Jews demand the heads of 14th SS veterans is because they were (are) Christians, and fought back. It’s that simple, folks.

Continuing the History...

Those ordeals included the July 1944 encirclement at Brody, during which the 14th SS Grenadier Division, outnumbered 5-1, suffered an estimated 3,000 casualties. Figures vary, but an estimated 5,000 grenadiers out of a reported pre-battle strength of about 11,000 broke

out of the encirclement and rejoined German lines. What happened to the other 3,000 grenadiers? For the most part, after evading the Soviets, they managed to link up with UPA partisans operating in central Galicia and the Carpathians, where they continued to wage armed resistance against the JewSSR until the mid-1950s. After withdrawal to the rest area of Sereдне in August 1944, the remnants were joined by the 14th SS Grenadier Division’s 8,000 man Training and Replacement Regiment from Neuhammer in September 1944, and the division began refitting, reconstituting and retraining. By January 1945, the 14th SS Grenadier Division was again combat ready — and its Training and Replacement Regiment continued to receive a steady influx of Galician volunteers. By March 1945 the division’s Training and Replacement Regiment again reported a strength of 8,000.

Elements of the 14th SS Grenadier Division fought with the 4th SS Panzer Corps (5th SS Panzer Division *Wiking* and 3d SS Panzer Division *Totenkopf*) at Modlin-Legionowo in Poland, while the main body of the division, now at a strength of nearly 14,000 grenadiers, was refitting in Slovakia, where it subsequently engaged in counter-partisan operations against Titoist “Yugoslavian” Communists, and in Czechoslovakia against “Czech” Communists. In March 1945 the 14th SS Grenadier Division was moved to Austria where it again fought with the 4th SS Panzer Corps during the Soviet spring offensive. On 27 April 1945, the 14th SS Grenadier Division “Galicia” was officially redesignated the 1st Ukrainian Division and assigned to the (anti-Bolshevik) Ukrainian National Army.

Between 08 May and 10 May 1945, the 1st Ukrainian Division withdrew Westward toward American and British lines, but began “melting away” the further West they moved. On 11 May 1945 the division headquarters surrendered to the British 5th Corps. Most Galician

grenadiers managed to blend in with other POWs, or convince their captors that they were as equally anti-Nazi as anti-Communist. For the most part, those who surrendered to Americans were “repatriated” to the Soviet Union under Eisenhower’s Operation “Keelhaul,” where they were murdered by the Jewish NKVD.

The reason Jews demand the heads of 14th SS veterans is because they were (are) Christians, and fought back. It’s that simple, folks.

Rabbi Hier considers it an “affront to the victims of the Holocaust[®]” that veterans of the 14th SS Grenadier Division enjoy “continued freedom,” instead of having been “repatriated” to the JewSSR to be murdered with

the rest of the over 1,000,000 *real* Russians and Ukrainians who fell into the not too tender mercies of Americans who were stupidly stamped into Jew War II to save the JewSSR and fight for Jewmocracy. So rabbi Hier proposes to send them to Israel to be murdered.

I think it is an affront to the *scores* of millions of Christians butchered by Judeo-Communists throughout the twentieth century that rabbi Hier is allowed to run his mouth at all. In fact, I think we need about twenty reincarnations of the Christian 14th SS Grenadier Division, Galicia — and turn them loose for “anti-partisan” operations here in America; then Canada, then Europe — and then Israel. After those, the mop-up is easy.

NOTES:

¹Objective histories of Jew War II are relatively rare (because objectivity about Jew War II is forbidden), but, Michael O. Logusz, *Galicia Division: The Waffen-SS 14th Grenadier Division, 1943 - 1945* (Atglen, Schiffer Military History, 1997), is comparatively objective. Another tolerably reasonable title regarding German counter-partisan operations in Russia is, Franch L. MacLean, *The Cruel Hunters: SS-Sonderkommando Dirlewanger; Hitler’s Most Notorious Anti-Partisan Unit* (Atglen, Schiffer Military History, 1998). Both are very careful to not mention precisely who where the Soviet *Partizanen*.

² Logusz, p. 90.

The legal effect of these constitutional recognitions of the rights of individuals to defend their property, liberties, and lives, against the government, is to legalize resistance to all injustices and oppression, of every name and nature whatsoever, on the part of government.

Lysander Spooner, 1852



The military value of a partisan's work is not measured in the amount of property destroyed, or the number of men killed or captured, but by the number he keeps watching.
John S. Mosby

THE DEFENSE OF TOWNS

by
Colonel G.A. Wade, M.C.

The Defense of Towns completes The Resister's series on house-to-house and street fighting. Although the material dates from the early 1940's the larger principles involved are adequately covered and, technology aside, have not materially changed since then. This four part series as been in response to "our" military continuing to expand its training in Military Operations in Urban Terrain (MOU) as part of its shift in mission from defense of America to population control. As recent events in Chechnya illustrate, even relatively lightly armed insurgents, with a little forethought, can lure conventional military forces into an urban meat grinder. SMB

The defense of a densely populated area, with its closely packed buildings, its short fields of fire, and its endless covered approaches presents a problem bristling with difficulties.

And yet the practical experiences of this war demonstrates that not only can towns be defended for months on end against an enemy who has already reached them but the ramifications of built-up areas have actually favored the defending forces.

In other words, although towns appear very hard to defend they are *much more difficult to attack*.

When a town becomes the center of hostilities both attackers and defenders have:

A Whale of a Problem

We will now consider *both* sides of it because, although primarily we are discussing how we can defend a town, we shall require insight into the likely

methods of attack before we can make the best defensive dispositions.

Elsewhere I have dealt with the defense of villages and small towns, and now we are dealing with the defense of MANSCASTON, a town of considerable size.

Let us visualize the invading Germans arriving where they will get the first sight of Mancaston; and then let us try to get a clear picture of what will happen inside their Nazi minds at that moment. It will help us to understand the problem.

They will gaze at the place, weighing up its strength and weaknesses.

Then they will wonder what kind of men are defending it. Will they be the sort of brave fools who are easy meat, or will they have brains as well as guts?

They will want to know this because the force defending the town will be all that lies between them and victory.

The Nazi's Dream of Heaven

Once they are inside Mancaston they will be able to satisfy their inner craving to see boys and old men done to death in cold blood. They will be able to enjoy the savage thrill of violating clean women. They will have opportunities of deadening their inborn sense of inferiority by humiliating upright and proud English citizens.¹

Yes, they will lick their lips eagerly, because their long-cherished dreams have almost come true.

I say "almost" advisedly, because, although they have succeeded in landing on English soil, before they can put into operation their much-gloated-over plans there is going to be a FIGHT! The Germans will realize this and will begin to weigh up the prospects.

When they attack Mancaston how will they *hope* to find the defenders disposed?

As a matter of fact, the actual *hope* in the

minds of the Germans will be not so much to find the defenders in any particular defensive formation but to *find them* SOMEWHERE!

They will say to themselves: "If the British are all manning a line round the perimeter we will break in by concentration overwhelming force on one or two places, and then we can mop up the other parts of the line from the flanks and rear.

"Or, if instead of holding a line the defending troops are all in defended

In other words, although towns appear very hard to defend they are much more difficult to attack.

localities or keeps, we can lay siege to them and by mortaring, machine-gunning and smoking them reduce them one at a time.

"If only we can establish contact with them in force it will be easy. We Germans will keep the initiative. It is the style of fighting in which our men are trained, and we have just the right weapons for it"

That is what they *hope*. And they will probably assume, in their Prussian pride, that the English will be fools enough to do just what they want, and their totalitarian hearts rejoice at the prospect of operations so "according to plan."

But now, having had an intimate look into their *hopes*, let us look just as closely at their *fears*, because, at the back of their truculent minds, they have *plenty* of fears.

They FEAR a situation in which they will be lost in a maze of strange buildings, harried and hunted by an aggressive but elusive foe.

They FEAR to be sniped, bombed, bayoneted, clubbed, stabbed, strangled and burnt by enemies who never materialize in concentrated force but who cling to their advancing troops like leeches, hanging mercilessly on to flanks and rear, taking continuous toll of blood from the moment they approach the town.

They FEAR the town will be full of intangible parties who suddenly fall, in organized ferocity, upon their men, kill a few and vanish before they can strike them back.

They FEAR the continuous wastage a long-drawn-out penetration under those conditions will necessitate.

They FEAR the effect such tactics will have upon the morale of their men, and *above all* they abominate the thought of NIGHT in that town if its defenders are still at large. They know there will be not a moment's rest for their weary men, with the prospect of another hard day's fighting on the morrow. They dread finding little heaps of blood-soaked clothing where they would expect to find lone sentries, or outpost parties overwhelmed by silent ghosts, who close in with sudden, resolute rushes and fade away, leaving only dead men behind.

Yes, there are lots of things they fear, but they do not think they will

crop up, because they know the British pride themselves on being able to "stand up and fight" and seldom think of being stealthy or cunning. They will count on our playing straight into their hands by making our defense static, and so they will proceed to the attack.

To defeat that attack is our inspiring task, and it had been made all the easier by our peep into the enemy's mind.

WE WILL NOT GIVE HIM A THING HE HOPES FOR AND WE WILL TAKE ADVANTAGE OF ALL HIS FEARS!

In other words, our object is to deny the enemy all opportunities of dealing the defense a decisive blow and to make his penetration of the town so costly that he will be compelled to give it up.

There is nothing particularly difficult in the way of achieving this object. It is all a question of exploiting to the full the great advantages built-up areas confer upon the defense.

You see, all the different kinds of support the attacking troops are relying upon to cover their advance are almost useless once they get into the streets.

It is a simple matter to defeat and destroy tanks in a town. Covering weapons, such as medium machine guns and mortars, cannot be employed at long ranges; they have to come so close that the defenders have every opportunity of destroying them. Supporting aircraft cannot see inside the houses, and not one knows where to direct artillery fire upon.

The attacking infantry have to proceed without adequate support and are at a terrible disadvantage if the defenders know every entry and passage and quick ways through buildings and across roofs.

Let us now be sure you have in your minds a clear picture of the type of defense suited to a large town.

It will be the sort of defense which never has a showdown with the Germans, but which exercise continuous, *increasing* pressure against them from the moment they get near the town to the time when they are brought to a standstill in the town itself. A cramping pressure which, when they try to extricate themselves, sinks its

teeth deeper and deeper, never relaxing till the last Hun is dead.

As the Boches advance towards the suburbs they will see very little of the defenders and will gain no idea of their dispositions or strength.

Home Guard reconnaissance patrols will keep constant touch with their advance, an occasional fighting patrol will suddenly materialize, scupper a small party and vanish. With growing frequency snipers will claim victims or a tank-hunting platoon will send up a tank on a pyre of Molotoffs; disappearing before retaliation can be made.

When the invaders have advanced to where the houses get closer together, cover for the defenders will improve and resistance will stiffen. From gardens, backyards, roofs and windows will fly death-dealing bombs and bullets hurled by melt into thin air.

After the enemy have penetrated into the streets the defending Home Guard will appear in increasing numbers on their flanks and fighting patrols will harass even their rear.

If the Boches keep together in large bodies the British riflemen and bombers will take terrible toll, but, if they spread out, small bodies of Home Guard will dash out of houses and scupper them piecemeal.

If the Germans stop, the defenders close in on them and their initiative is gone. If they do *not* stop, they will be caught in a maze of streets by active, elusive enemies buzzing round like hornets.

And suppose, in desperation, tanks are sent to support the unfortunate infantry, *nothing could suit the Home Guard better!*

A tank in the open country is a pretty tough proposition for them to tackle, but once it gets into a built-up area, why, the Home Guard have got it by the rivets!

That is, of course, assuming the tank-hunting people know their stuff, but I will talk about them later on.

The defense of the town must be deep and tenacious, obstinate and clinging, yielding ground when the attackers press hard, but only to envelop them more closely as they advance.

The enemy never has a moment in which to relax or rest and the de-

fenders elude all efforts to bring them to decisive battle.

In addition to exerting this ever-growing pressure on the advancing Boches, the defense keeps staging tiny offensives, sudden swoops by an score or so of determined Home Guard, with the object of annihilating small detachments of the enemy who have strayed from the close protection of the main body. Occasionally there are bold, even impudent, raids on their flanks and rear. These will grow in frequency and boldness as the enemy become exhausted and their strength and numbers so drained that when they reach the main defense positions their attacks are only a shadow of what they might have been, and can easily be held.

That is how we can make sure of wiping the floor with the Germans if we give adequate attention to:

1. Suitable training.
2. Right dispositions.
3. Careful preparations.
4. Quick communication.

Let us therefore consider each of these four essential points carefully.

SUITABLE TRAINING

The men should be trained to shoot accurately and quickly at short ranges, say, up to 100 yards, and, in addition, should be able to hilt a life-sized man target in total darkness, aiming by the feel of the weapon at a slight SOUND made on the target's chest.

They should be practiced in using bayonets under restricted and awkward conditions and should be taught to use the bayonet itself as a sword.

All ranks should be given frequent practice in KEEPING STILL under difficult conditions.

QUIETNESS should *always* be insisted upon and the close association of unnecessary noise and sudden death in operations should be brought home very frequently.

Practice in moving silently and confidently in the dark with instruction in choice of suitable backgrounds and avoidance of skylines is absolutely necessary for everybody, because, when you fight, you want to have your enemy under the greatest possible disadvantage. This will be when he is in a strange town AFTER DARK.

When they have been trained thoroughly in the foregoing more time can be devoted to...

Tactical Training

In the early stages of this war the whole tendency was to lay great stress upon CONCRETE, and very little on TACTICS, but bitter experience has proved this to be absolutely wrong.

From then standpoint of the Home Guard this is splendid news, because it means that the Home Guard commander is no longer dependent upon some other authority for what was thought to be a vital part of his defensive arrangements, but can work out his *own* (and other people's) salvation!

Such has been the change of attitude that most military experts would not now use much concrete, even if it were available. Mobility has taken its place. Mobility is the very essence of modern war; but *effective mobility* is, of all military characteristic, the hardest to obtain.

To make clear what I mean, TRY AN EXERCISE in which there are fifty "enemy" in one part of the town and two hundred attackers in another area about a mile away. Orders are given for the two hundred to attack the fifty - a fairly simple proposition.

But what will happen in nineteen out of twenty cases?

The attackers will move off in grand style, but it is *not* how they move off which matters - it is how they hit the enemy which counts, and, before they get to hitting distance, they will have become so dispersed and straggling that the first attack will be delivered by only a score or so, who being outnumbered, will get it straight in the neck from the fifty compact enemy.

After that will follow several more attacks, badly synchronized, and delivered by only a small fraction of the men available, the attacking troops always being outnumbered at THE

DECISIVE TIME AND PLACE, the result being heavy casualties for the attackers and the continued survival of the enemy.

The explanation of this failure to crush a foe much inferior in numbers lies in the varying degrees of mobility of the attacking forces. The younger, ardent, spirits push on and attack the enemy before the older, equally ardent, but more corpulent spirits can cover the ground.

This disparity in performance should be borne in mind all the time

in training, and it should never be forgotten that it is not the total number of men available which is the *decisive factor* - it is the NUMBER WHO ARE IN THE RIGHT PLACE AT THE RIGHT TIME.

The ultimate objective of our tactical training should be to reach such a standard that considerable numbers of men can

be concentrated in any part of the town swiftly, silently and surely.

You will be thinking that this idea of being able to concentrate men ill accords with the previously announced determination to deny the enemy all opportunity of dealing the defense a decisive blow.

Let me explain that there is no intention of crowding the defenders into one spot; but to repel a really determined attempt to penetrate the town will probably require considerable numbers of men operating in depth over certain areas and to get these men in position *in time* will probably need swift and sure movement.

The whole fascinating subject of HOUSE-TO-HOUSE FIGHTING should be instilled into the men by lecture and exercise. As I have dealt with this fully in another lecture² I will cover only the bare outline now.

Success in street fighting can easily be bought, the price being a little study of the underlying principles and some patient practice amongst houses.

It is safe to say that in no other branch of soldiering can ignorance be

The ultimate objective of our tactical training should be to reach such a standard that considerable numbers of men can be concentrated in any part of the town swiftly, silently and surely.

so costly, or knowledge so well rewarded.

The object of the Home Guard in house-to-house fighting is to **KILL THE ENEMY WITHOUT BEING KILLED THEMSELVES**, and there is a way of this.

First, as regards the **MEN**, they must be induced to form a different habit of thought because they all have a way of looking at house which is a great handicap when fighting in built-up areas; in fact, until they get rid of it they will make very little progress. I mean their inability to grasp the fact that **EVERY HOUSE** is a **PASSAGE**.

All their lives they have been taught that other people's houses are inviolable, so that it never seems to strike them that the safest and quickest way across a town is straight through the houses, and not to wander along the street till they come to an entry and then go down that till they reach a passage and thence along another road (Plate 1).

If your look at any part of a town and picture the number of **PASSAGES** there are from one place to another you will find a bewildering number, and thereafter you will look

upon houses with a different eye, regarding every one as a part of a regular warren. That is the correct **TACTICAL** outlook which should be implanted in all the men, and particularly in all the junior leaders.

Another fault is that all ranks regard houses as bullet-proof, whereas they frequently are not so, even to a rifle bullet.

This applies particularly to **INSIDE**, where walls, ceilings and floors are merely cover from *view*!

Lots of precious lives have been wasted attacking up staircases, when a few volleys fired upward through the ceilings would have searched every room and killed the men upstairs without trouble or casualty to our own side.

Also, most people fail to realize the extreme facility with which walls can be loopholed. It takes only three minutes to loophole a fourteen-inch wall using a heavy crowbar or sledge-hammer.

When fighting house-to-house, the men should all the time be popping loopholes through in unexpected places and yet it never seems to strike them to do so.

It must be impressed on all ranks that not only can houses be readily used as passages, but their walls can be perforated with the greatest ease.

The next vital thing to do, if you would avoid casualties, is to **THINK** in **TERMS** of **COVERING FIRE**. In house-to-house fighting the covering fire makes *all the difference*.

If there is a street where the enemy are and your men enter it *without covering fire*, you may get heavy casualties; but if, before you enter it, you have the whole place dominated by well-planned, accurate **COVERING FIRE**, you will be able to proceed without loss and start playing merry hell with occupants.

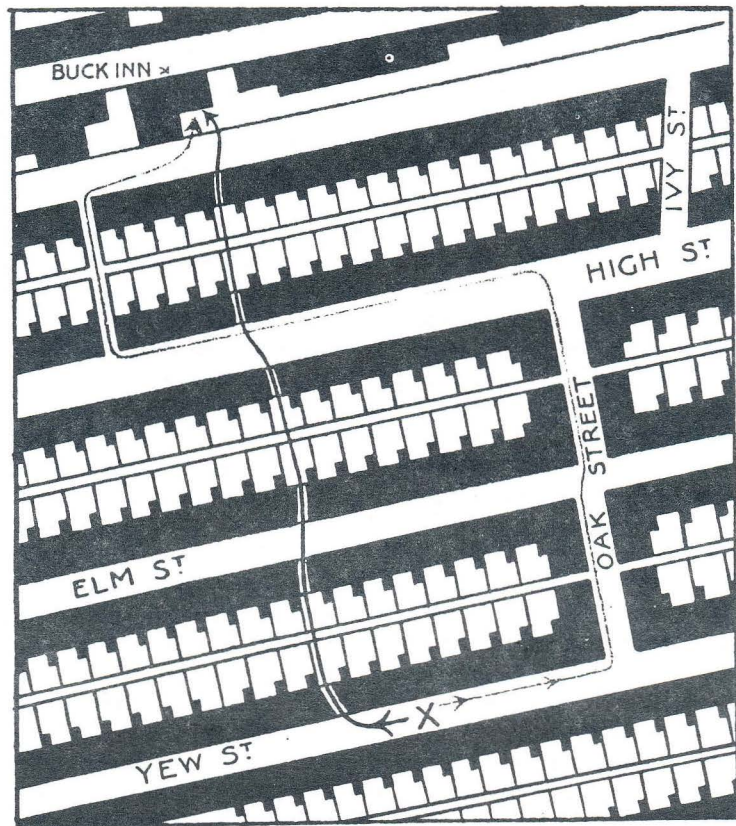
If before attacking a house, you have, by careful study of the windows, or loopholes, found out whence the enemy's fire will come, and have not only chosen the line of approach most difficult for the enemy to fire on, but plastered him good and proper with covering fire, you will find you have been able to kill quite a lot of Germans with negligible casualties.

It is not difficult to do this, but it can only be done by the employment of **RIGHT METHODS**, and now, having given you a sketch outline of

PLATE 1 EVERY HOUSE IS A PASSAGE

A party of men at X in **YEW STREET** were ordered to proceed quickly to the **BUCK INN**. Leader took them by the route shown in **GREEN** [broken line] and prided himself that his knowledge of locality enabled him to use the passage instead of having to go round by **IVY STREET**.

If he had taken the red-line route, *i.e.*, in at the front door of the house, out at the back door, through the yard, across the entry into another yard, in at the back door and out into **ELM STREET**, and so on, he would have had about half the distance to traverse and would have been under cover part of the way. This is no small point if the enemy has very active low-flying air support. It meant going through only six houses, but such is our British reluctance to trespass that the obvious route never occurred to the leader.



the type of training required for town defense, I will pass on to the next essential point.

RIGHT DISPOSITIONS

This continuous counter-pressure sounds all right, but it must be kept up hour after hour, and, if necessary, day after day, on a really effective scale, so considerable organization will be required both before and during the actual fighting.

The first thing to do in evolving a defense scheme is to divide the area to be defended between the various battalions responsible. The battalions will then sub-divide their areas into smaller divisions, which we will call COMPANY DISTRICTS (plate 2).

It must be a POINT OF HONOR with every company that the *vital parts* in its district shall be defended to the last man. This, of course, implies a system of ALL-ROUND DEFENSE EVERYWHERE.

Every keep, every strong point, every detachment, and I would even go so far as to urge that *every isolated MAN* should be so sited that there is defense against attack from all directions. Do not be content with less.

One of the commonest tactical blunders is to assume that, because the general line of the enemy's advance is, say, *from the SOUTH*, he will, if held up be a strong point, necessarily attack it *from the SOUTH*. He is much more likely to attack it, *if he can*, from the NORTH, EAST or WEST, and as soon as he is opposed he will immediately reconnoiter the possibility of doing so, while keeping the defenders under frontal fire.

The *Company District* itself should have all-round defense. The platoon areas also should have all-round defense, and so should every detachment.

It is necessary to stress this point so emphatically because it is the very CORNERSTONE of the static parts of the defense. The WHOLE company has all-round defense and so have its components parts.

The garrisons of keeps and strong points, the roadblock guards and various other detachments whose orders are to HOLD ON, must not despair, or even worry, if the enemy sweeps past them.

They must continue to hold out secure in the knowledge that they can defend themselves just as well on rear or flanks as in front.

They have also the comforting knowledge that the Germans who have passed have guerrillas and fighting patrols hanging on to them and that the reserve will soon counter-attack them.

The defenders will require a place to muster, and to keep their supplies. A place from which they can sally forth to engage the enemy, a sanctuary in which the men who have been fighting can, after being relieved, find safety, food and rest. A place from which operations can directed and reserves kept in security till it is necessary for them to take part in operations.

This place, which I will call THE KEEP (Plate 3), must be capable of ALL-ROUND DEFENSE and be wired and strengthened.

In one locality the keep may consist of a large detached house and garden, of a block of houses; in another a series of trenches and dug-outs in a park; but, whatever kind of keep it is, do not *for one second* regard it as a place where the defenders stay inside to await the onslaught of the enemy.

No; it is the FOCAL-POINT of a fluid defense operating very actively over a considerable area. It is the

MANCASTON

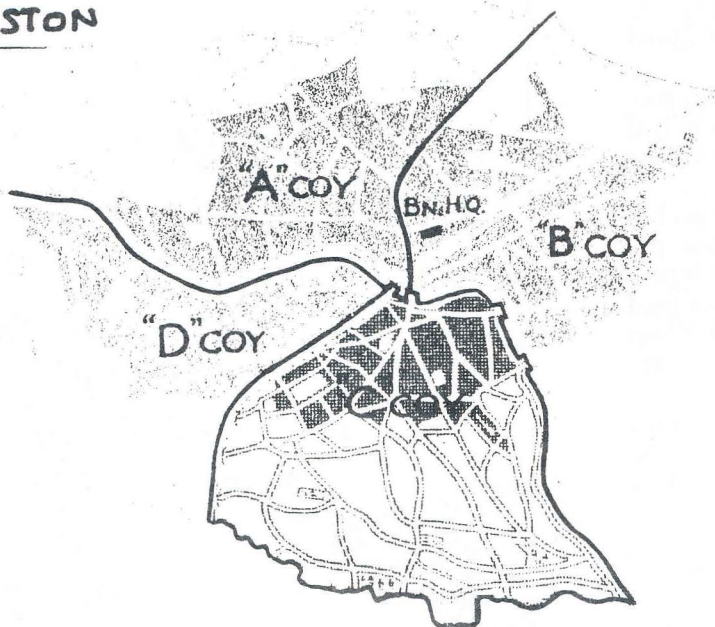


PLATE 2

Showing the Company Districts and positions of Battalion Headquarters. The boundaries between companies are features easily recognizable on the ground, such as streams, the river, or streets. It must be made very clear which Company Area includes the dividing feature.

BASE from which little expeditionary forces set out to kill Germans.

As previously explained, it is *not* a place to fight in, *but is* a CENTER FROM WHICH FIGHTING IS DONE FARTHER AFIELD. Consequently, it should be placed close to a *nodal point* in the road system — that is, a place where a number of streets converge. This is so that men and vehicles can quickly be dispatched to any part of the company's district.

The idea of wiring it and putting it in a state of all round defense is to prevent the enemy surprising the men in it and overrunning it suddenly; for instance before they are properly mustered, and, if the enemy penetrates

the active defenses the KEEP WILL BE HELD AT ALL COSTS.

It follows that these keeps must be well back in the areas to be defended to give the defenders plenty of chance to weaken the enemy before he gets anywhere near to them.

There should be dry accommodation for a good number of men, and, somewhere near, should be a PARKING PLACE for vehicles, well hidden from aerial observation.

Wherever the field of fire is short, and there is danger of the enemy rushing across, wiring should be carried out and other obstacles improvised.

But nothing should give the enemy the slightest hint that the keep

is what it is, when viewed from either the ground or the air.

Good cellars, or shelters, to hold reserve rations, wounded men, extra S.A.A.,³ etc., are desirable, and the more robust the building is the better. It may be desirable to strut up and strengthen parts of it, and to do a certain amount of sandbagging. If trenches are dug outside it is necessary to camouflage them most carefully.

In some places the keep is normally in possession of the Home Guard, who use it for headquarters, training, etc., but in others the place will have to be earmarked for requisition as soon as the balloon goes up. In the latter case, the Company Commander should have ready prepared a detailed

PLATE 3 A COMPANY KEEP

This is a Company Battle Headquarters, but, although it has been put into a state of defense, it is NOT intended as a place to fight in, except in sudden emergency.

It must be regarded as the nerve center of the defense operations over a considerable area — a sort of wasps' nest from which parties can dart out and STING!

It is a place where tired men who have been fighting can come for food and rest.

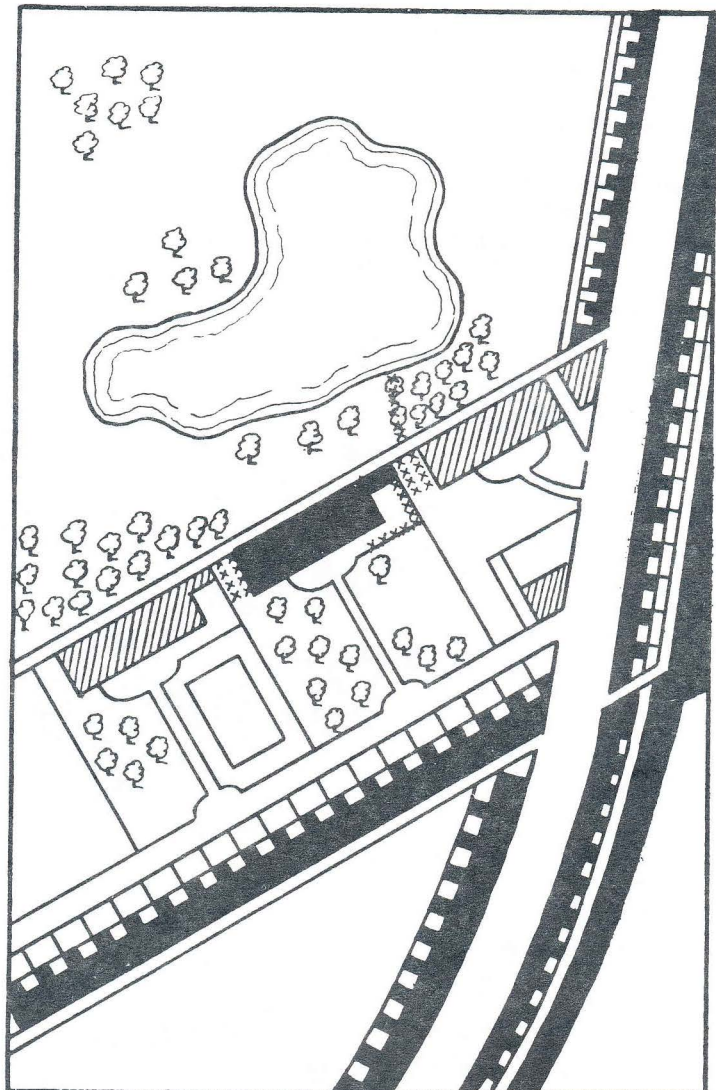
In the long run, if the enemy succeeds in penetrating so far, it will, of course, be defended desperately of the better end.

This house has been chosen because it is one of several similar ones and is inconspicuous. Its rear is protected by the lake, and there is a good field of fire both front and back. There are good cellars and the house is robust in construction.

It is close to a nodal point in the road system and the surrounding trees give good cover for the vehicles kept for use by mobile columns.

You will observe that the houses on either side give a covered line of approach; consequently, the yards have been well wired and the tree trunks laced together with barbed wire

None of this wiring will show from the air.



list of *everything* which requires doing to make the place suitable as a keep so that nothing will be overlooked in the excitement of mustering and taking the place over.

Let us now study the map of a company district (Plate 6).⁴ You will observe that it is bounded by features which are unmistakable on the ground; on the NORTH and EAST by the River CASTON, and the SOUTH by a STREAM, and on the WEST by the RAILWAY.

An enemy advancing from the SOUTH, which is the direction from which attack would be most likely, will, on crossing the stream into the company's area, have to traverse open country, with very few houses and little cover. As the invaders progress they will soon encounter rows of detached houses of recent construction. These will become closer and closer together till the actual streets are reached, with their rows of houses, shops and densely packed buildings.

After this the town is one mass of small streets, alleys, large streets, slums and factories. A cluster conglomeration of all sorts of buildings of all kinds of material, broken here and there by a park, recreation ground, school, church or cemetery.

In this company's area are two very important munition factories, one in the NORTH and one in the WEST.

The River CASTON is wide and deep enough to form a serious obstacle, but it is not much help to the defense, as it flows through the town and not round it. It does, however, give "C" Company a feeling of security in the NORTH and EAST.

So much for the characteristics of the area.

Now let us study "C" Company's dispositions and see how it is intended to defend the area when invasion comes.

It is obvious that in shaping the defensive arrangements the protection of the two important factories, "D" and "E", must be the first consideration, as they are likely to be the objectives of any attack on this part of the town

"E" factory is well back in the protected zone, behind a lot of very sticky built-up areas which the enemy must cross before reaching his objective; but "D" factory is near the edge of

the town, with only a few streets for the invader to pass before he arrives.

Consequently, special arrangements must be made for "D" factory's protection, and the company's reserves will be kept within striking distance.

"C" Company has five platoons, two of these being composed of employees of the two munition factories, and detailed for their particular defense.

They will, of course, not keep strictly within the factory precincts, but will defend the shaded areas in which the factories are situated, including manning the road blocks.

Now, as previously explained, the whole idea of the defense is to exercise continuous INCREASING

PRESSURE against the invaders from the first moment they enter the company area. In the open country and the outskirts of the town, to so harass and weaken them by sniping, guerrilla tactics and fighting-patrol actions that they will be incapable of heavily attacking the main line of defense should they reach it.

The outlying area in which this mobile, or fluid, defense will operate is shown on the map shaded GREEN.

In this green area the defending troops will be free to change their position, to go out to attack the enemy, or to withdraw under heavy pressure.

They have been specially trained for the purpose of clinging to the advancing enemy, steadily taking toll and slowly increasing resistance.

If the attack is on a moderate scale their object will be to entirely prevent it penetrating into the town.

But if the invaders are in overwhelming force their aim is to weaken them, step by step, until, when they arrive at the main line of resistance, they find themselves up against a FRESH lot of defenders who have quite a different role, who will NOT YIELD GROUND, and who have definite orders to hold out to the bitter end.

These new defending forces will be in defended localities of houses

(prepared for ALL-ROUND DEFENSE) spread across the company's area from side to side.

Owing to the large frontage each platoon has to cover, there will be no attempt to man a continuous line, but key points, road junctions, etc., will be held and the spaces in between them controlled by mobile parties of snipers, guerrillas, etc., who use the key points as a base of operations.

Should the enemy succeed in passing through this line counter-attacks will be made upon him by the reserve platoon, stationed at Company Headquarters.

You will see, therefore, that the defenders are divided into

(1) LOOK-OUTS in Observation Posts or reconnaissance patrols; (2) snipers, guerrillas and fighting patrols (the function of 1 and 2 is to hang on to the enemy, harassing his front, flanks and rear. They should be daring, aggressive and elusive); (3) garrisons holding defended areas of keeps; (4) factory units defending works areas (3 and 4 have all-round defense. They do not surrender. They just fight and Fight and FIGHT to hold up the enemy while 2 and 5 take their toll); (5) mobile company reserve operating *behind* main lines of resistance (should the enemy break through main defense line these will counterattack to restore the situation).

Important roads will be blocked, preferably where several converge, and to protect them centers of resistance should be organized. These will be held at all costs.

Depth should be organized. These will be held at all costs. Depth should be given to the roadblock defense by means of A.T. mines, dannert⁵ wire and improvised obstacles of various kinds.

Sometimes to save men it is possible to maintain only lookouts on a number of road blocks with a strong patrol which rallies round immediately the alarm is given that a block is being attacked.

Now, as previously explained, the whole idea of the defense is to exercise continuous INCREASING PRESSURE against the invaders from the first moment they enter the company area.

CAREFUL PREPARATION & COMMUNICATION

Now for a word or so about THE MEN and the WEAPONS. So many considerations inter into their dispositions that it is not possible now to more that indicate one of two of the more important ones: (1) A good general rule is first to put yourself in the enemy's position and carry out an imaginary attack before you actually allocate your men and weapons; (2) resist the temptation to place most of them where there is the best field of fire. You will need most fire power where the field of fire is WORST, as the Hun is seldom obliging enough to cross the good fields of fire. What he likes to do is to rush across where it is short and sheltered; (3) such factors as accommodation, feeding arrangements, cover from view (aerial and ground), mutual, support, reliefs, and even the positions of the men's homes should all be considered; (4) the men should be carefully graded according to their age and physique, the less fit ones being detailed for the garrisons or static jobs.

Taking of weapons, do not forget what splendid weapons A.T. mines are. They, and the personnel who understand them, should be placed handy to the spot where they may be required to protect a street or amplify a road block suddenly attacked by A.F.Vs.

When the Battle of Mancaston starts it will gather velocity quickly, for such is the nature of modern warfare. Consequently, if the Company or Battalion Commander is to influence the course of operations by use of reserves, it is absolutely essential that he should have quick and accurate information of the enemy's whereabouts, even should telephones break down altogether. In a town a very good way is to organize visual signaling across the roofs from one high building to another.

Runners, cyclists and possibly pigeons should also be laid on. You cannot have too many alternative means.

MOBILITY: Having obtained information quickly, it will be necessary to ACT quickly, and if the forces to be used are slow moving, the ad-

vantages of quick communications are lost.

For fighting in towns, CYCLISTS are invaluable. They are absolutely silent - a very important factor - and they are also very quick. They can be shouldered across fields and taken through houses. In fact, they might have been specially invented for use in fighting.

Cars, lorries, vans, Black Marias, even buses and trams may have their uses at some time of other in attack. The mobility of men of foot can be enormously increased if the slogan "Every house a passage" is remembered. A boat patrol on The river might be useful in lots of ways, particularly at night, when quietness is so important.

OBSTACLES: A careful survey of the natural obstacles should be made with idea of improving them either now or when the balloon goes up.

A small, muddy ditch may not in itself offer much resistance to an energetic invader, but a few coils of dannert wire will make it into a death-trap. All wiring should be where it cannot be detected from the air. No film star was ever photographed more lovingly than Mancaston will be before the Germans attack it, and any wire out in the open will tell them a lot about the defenses. And, talking of obstacles, do not forget to obstruct all possible landing grounds. One or two troop carriers depositing their cargoes behind some of your defenses might cause a very difficult situation.

RESERVES: The aim of the every Battalion, Company, Platoon or even Detachment commander should be to retain a proportion of his forces as a reserve. An extra punch up his sleeve. Someone to use should any unexpected contingency crop up.

The Battalion Commander should try to keep a whole company and the company Commander a platoon in reserve. The commander concerned should be very reluctant to commit his reserves until he is certain the situation warrants it. When he does commit them they should go ALL OUT to achieve the limited task given

them and should return to reserve as soon as they possibly can.

Reserves should NEVER be allotted a vague task, or sent out into the blue. In the same way, the mobile troops operating in the forward area should, if they follow an enemy inwards, take the first opportunity to getting back to the outskirts in readiness to encounter any further waves of Germans who may follow the first lot.

RELIEFS: As the Battle of Mancaston may well stretch itself out into one of endurance, the energies of the men should be conserved in all possible ways; for instance, a fighting patrol will suffice. Careful reliefs should be worked out. Soldiers under war conditions are like so many flash-lamp batteries: they will give out a tremendous lot in intermittent

flashes, but once they get overstrained and rundown by being kept at it too long at one time, they will not pick up again until they are recharged by a few days' complete rest. This cannot be managed during an attack.

Regular reliefs, regular meals, regular rest take a lot of organizing, with Hitler on the doorstep, but every commander should make this his ideal RIGHT FROM THE START - before his men begin to get worn out. (See Plate 4.)

The converse of this is that you must not give the enemy chance to rest, or relieve his men. In fact, that is the ESSENCE OF THE DEFENSE - increasing, never relaxing, pressure on the invader!

Do not forget he will be pretty weary before he gets to Mancaston, so tire him out. Reduce him to the last gasp of exhaustion and then put him out of his misery!

FIRE CONTROL - TRAPS - SURPRISE

These three are closely associated and required considerable training beforehand. Incidentally, a few traps for the enemy to walk into, such as anti-personnel mines, pit-

You will need most fire power where the field of fire is WORST... where it is short and sheltered...

falls, flame-throwers, high tension wires and barbed-wire cages, add a spice to life and keep your men interested.

Fire control is very necessary, as nothing is more disappointing than to see two or three blood-lusting totalitarians just about to get their due when some silly fellow fires a shot and warns them so that they dodge away.

I will now quickly run over a few matters affecting the defense of a town which must receive careful attention. In a state of crisis any one of these may suddenly become of considerable importance.

The MAYOR is usually a tower of strength and those responsible for the town's defense should keep him well in the picture. The POLICE, with their excellent communications and general helpfulness, should be in the closet association with the defending troops. GAS, WATER and ELECTRICITY should all be carefully guarded. Home guard

WOUNDED will be dependent upon Civil Defense arrangements for early treatment and evacuation. This will require careful advance organization and liaison.

The various voluntary committees, such as the W.V.S.,⁶ may be an enormous comfort to the hard-pressed troops in cooking, providing comforts, etc., but their consent to help must be enlisted beforehand and long before the attack they should be told in what ways they will be able to assist the defense.

The position of FOOD STOCKS and their nature might conceivably be of the greatest interest of the defending troops should operations be prolonged.

A knowledge of the FIRE-FIGHTING arrangements may be invaluable, and the Home Guard should have full knowledge of the schemes for preventing PETROL falling into enemy hands.

Close LIAISON with neighboring units and also with all A.A. bat-

teries, searchlight units, observer posts, etc., in the area is most desirable and always yield splendid results.

NOTES:

¹Remember, this was written during the Second World War and the rather crude anti-German propaganda was little more than a rehash of First World War stuff.

²See: "House to House Fighting" in The Resister, Vol.V, No.2, Spring 1999.

³Small Arms Ammunition.

⁴Plate 6 is missing from the original copy. The text describing it was retained to (i) retain the flow of the text and (ii) because it outlines the thinking process behind establishing a defense of a town. [Editor.]

⁵Concertina.

⁶Women's Volunteer Service.

PLATE 4
RELIEF IN FACE OF THE
ENEMY

Having been hard-pressed for several hours, the defenders are weary and hungry.

Their Platoon Commander is anxious to relieve them, so that they can be fed and rested in readiness for further activities after dark.

But the contending troops are so closely interlocked that is impossible to relieve the individual men in the positions in which they now are.

The fresh troops are consequently disposed in the immediate rear of the fighting and the tired men are allowed to fall back through their positions.

The job of exercising counter-pressure on the advancing enemy is then taken up by the new arrivals.

Note the position of the reserves — they are handy to deal with any unexpected penetration or emergency.



**PLATE 5
HARRASSING AN
ADVANCING ENEMY**

This shows the action of four small parties of men (three of four under an N.C.O.) detailed to take toll of the enemy advancing from the SOUTH.

To ensure success in this type of operations you must: (1) Have line of withdrawal to next position carefully planned and reconnoiter before opening fire; (2) withhold fire till EFFECT IS CERTAIN; (3) proceed to next position INSTANTLY after firing.

Taking the action of the parties in detail:

"A" Party

As the enemy enters HIGH STREET from the SOUTH, "A" Party fires on them from bedrooms at A1.

Party proceeds across the PARADE and along passage to rear of houses at A2. Entering here they occupy basements and ground-floor rooms ready for more targets to present themselves. After engaging these they will proceed along passage to A3, at junction of EAST STREET and HIGH STREET.

"B" Party

Is upstairs at B1. After they proceed OVER THE ROOFS to B2, which, being a set-back house, they can hold for some time. Afterwards, they will go to B3 via the back building and the passage.

"C" Party

Position C1 is primarily to cover the PARADE and to flatten any Germans appearing where the PARADE joins HIGH STREET.

You will note that after punishing the enemy they must get away quickly, as they have to cross a road before getting to the entry along which they can reach buildings at rear of C2.

At C2 they will keep very quiet with the idea of letting enemy pass and then shooting him in the back. Having done this, they must be out of the house and across the road before rest of enemy can recover from confusion and advance to where they

can cover EAST STREET and WEST STREET.

"D" Party

D1 has been selected, as it is a good place from which to fire NORTHWARDS, *i.e.*, into the rear of the advancing invaders. Their route to their second position (D2) is out of the buildings at the back, across the yard, through the warehouse, across the entry into the house, through the house, along the edge of the field, through the shop, and across the road to D2. This way obviates any risk of confusion between C and D Parties and ensures that both lots will not be caught in the entry.

Notes:

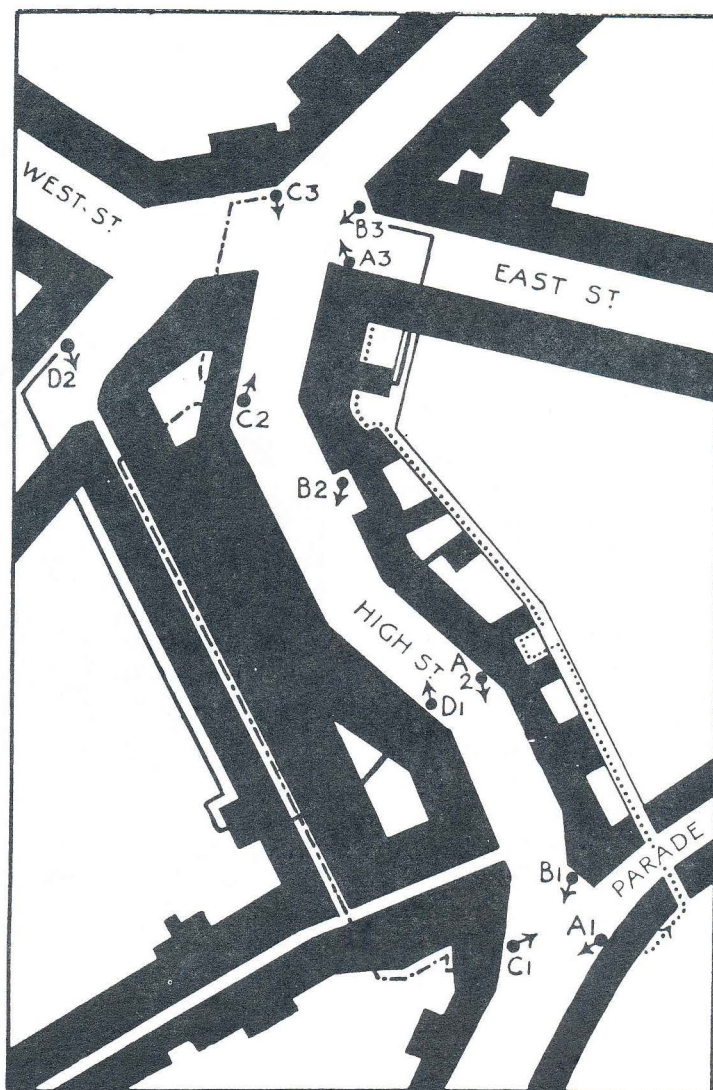
1. Other parties might be doing the same thing, but are not shown on

this map. By co-operating they will increase their effectiveness very considerably.

2. As the enemy nears the main line of resistance the individual harassing parties will hold their ground more stubbornly and move back smaller distances. Occasionally a party may see a chance to attack three of four of the enemy and will move *forward* before going back.

3. Do not forget what splendid opportunities afford themselves when the roofs are occupied. In some towns they are a quick and safe highway for considerable distances.

4. Visual signaling across the roofs will enable the position of the enemy to be communicated very quickly.



...I drew the tides of men into my hands,
And wrote my will across the sky in stars.
T.E. Lawrence



If we advert to the nature of republican
government, we shall find that the censorial
power is in the people over the government,
and not in the government over the people.
James Madison, 1794

Books & Reviewables

OUR VERY OWN MADAME MAO?

Three Reviews

by
Dr. Susan L.M. Huck

The First Partner: Hillary Rodham Clinton by Joyce Milton, William Morrow & Co., New York, 1999, \$27.00 cloth.

Hell to Pay: The Unfolding Story of Hillary Rodham Clinton by Barbara Olson, Regnery Publishing, Washington, 1999, \$27.95 cloth.

Hillary's Choice by Gail Sheehy, Random House, New York, 1999, \$23.95 cloth.

In the wake of the president's impeachment and Hillary's search for her own power base, we have seen a spate of books about Hillary Rodham Clinton. Obviously, there is much overlapping coverage, but each also contains new information, so it's difficult to rule out any of them. In terms of informativeness, I would rank *The First Partner* number one, followed by the Olson book, and then Sheehy's.

Ms Milton's book, the first of these published, is well-written and probably the most complete one, although necessarily lacking in the latest events in this unfolding story.

Hell to Pay is by Barbara Olson, who has been a lawyer for committees of both houses of Congress. She knows firsthand that Hillary arranges for "hell to pay," should anyone stand in her way. Gail Sheehy's book, *Hillary's Choice* is the most sympathetic to Hillary, but it is hardly a puff piece. Even sympathizers find that

Hillary's icy lizard stare tends to cancel out her sporadic efforts to seem "nice."

These books provide an enormous amount of information on Hillary's fanatical pursuit of her leftist agenda from college days to the present moment. But what still remains "invisible," I believe, is the role of her people in producing the flood of little-known Executive Orders and Presidential Decision Directives routinely signed by her husband. The cabinet and sub-cabinet appointees are often drawn from Hillary's Rolodex.

Bill Clinton has always left anything requiring an orderly mind and follow-through to Hillary. Aside from his unquestioned political tal-

ent, Bill is a spoiled, lazy, disorganized, undisciplined, self-indulgent and immature man. He has gotten by on charm, string-pulling, and nonstop indulgence from many sources. In chronological order they are Mommy, Hillary, the Arkansas Democratic Party, the national "establishment" which shares Hillary's socialist dreams, and finally the indifference or indulgence of the American electorate. But he is incompetent in a startling number of respects. They say he can't even keep a checkbook straight. Translation: He probably could if he tried, but he has never had to try.

His chief keeper is Hillary, lurking in Hillaryland, her domain within the White House, served by her own staff of female dragons and male lapdogs. If she must now pretend to live in New York state, she knows what happens when she leaves Bill "home alone," but so what?

Hillary apparently resented her hardworking father who lifted himself out of the coal-fields of Pennsylvania to a solid middle-class existence. She began going off the rails when a liberal churchnik took her to darkest Chicago so that she could shake hands with Martin Luther King. At about the same time Bill arranged to have his picture taken shaking hands with John F. Kennedy. Thus were the twigs bent.

Wellesley College completed the job of imbuing Hillary with a clear determination to drag America into a socialist utopia. Barbara Olson points to the influence of Saul Alinsky and his *Rules for Radicals*. She uses se-

Alinsky was (sigh) just another Russian Jewish radical agitator.... financed by leftist foundations and churches which also funded the Communists. And Hillary revered him.

lected quotes from Alinsky as chapter headings.

Alinsky was (sigh) just another Russian Jewish radical agitator. He never joined the Communist Party, preferring to run his own show. But he was financed by leftist foundations and churches which also funded the Communists. And Hillary revered him.

Hillary's insolent Commencement address, targeting liberal black Massachusetts Senator Edward Brooke, of all people, won her favorable national publicity in LIFE magazine. Thus jet-propelled, she moved into Yale Law School, which was already awash in "radical chic," from President Kingman Brewster on down. Hillary joined in Yale's embrace of the local Black Panthers who had tortured and murdered one of their own. Police had tape-recordings which the Panthers had made of these torture sessions, but as we know, fanatics are immune to facts.

Hillary was so impressed with the Panthers' Communist lawyers from California that she "spent her summer vacation" working for them. She aided in the defense of the armed Panthers who invaded the state legislature in Sacramento. Robert Treuhhaft told author Sheehy that "everybody knew" he and his fellow lawyers were Communists. Ah, but those who said so *at the time* were fiercely denounced by the liberals protecting their Red comrades.

With this background, Hillary was invited to assist in the effort to impeach President Richard Nixon. She argued (then) that a vast array of non-criminal offenses could become the basis for the impeachment of a president. Needless to say, the irony of this is lost on her.

Bill and Hillary then finagled themselves jobs as instant law professors at the University of Arkansas. Their styles contrasted. Hillary was dictatorial, while Bill happily babbled about whatever came to mind and "lost" examinations, thereby both evading work and enabling him to give his future constituents good grades!

The position of Attorney General of Arkansas is apparently an entry-level job in that state. As "chief law-enforcement officer," Bill got away

with forcible rape, and as governor, he used state troopers as procurers.

The record shows that Bill Clinton, detached from the public teat, as he was for a two-year period between terms as governor, was a basket-case. He refused even the make-work "jobs" offered to him. He loafed. He sulked. He hit on stray females. He cadged "contributions." Brother Roger testifies that he "had a nose like a vacuum cleaner" for cocaine.

Hillary, in contrast, was busy-busy. She zeroed in on money and power. Complex financial swindles, "cattle futures," land flips and so on were the heavy lifting left to her.

She was also appointed head of the federal Legal Services Corporation by President Jimmy Carter. Her activities are described in both the Milton and Olson books. The LSC is a federally-created entity awash in taxpayer millions. It is supposed to "help the poor," but every activist lawyer in it knew that the job was to build socialism.

Hillary lifted wholesale from Saul Alinsky's playbook. Alinsky-style "training manuals" and activities are noted in the Olson book, such as "how to harass the opposition, from nailing dead rats to an opponent's door to the black arts of private investigation and dirt-digging." Alinsky boasted of the rat tactic and many others, such as getting college kids to leave "500 wads of chewing gum" on campus walkways, or hiring people to keep all the rest room booths at O'Hare Airport "occupied" all day long, as a means to bringing the opposition to heel.

Alinsky recalled that "The first sit-down strikes [in the 1930s] were clearly a violation of the law — trespass, seizure of private property." But it was argued that "A man's right to a job transcends the right of private property," which sounded plausible to the mentally deficient. We have now "progressed" to the point where al-

most any radical claim transcends the right of private property.

The Clintons, as we all know by now, ignore the law and get away with it. When a Reagan presidency loomed, Hillary's people in the Legal Services Corporation hid away "hundreds of millions of dollars." Of course it was illegal!

Alinsky, by the way, disdained middle-class people because "they've got real hang-ups against being rude or vulgar or creating a scene." Those familiar with Hillary's garbage mouth, such as anyone in the Arkansas Governor's mansion or the White House,

know that she has overcome that hang-up.

Barbara Olson has a chapter on Hillary's thing about "the Children." They are merely a pretext for building socialism. She detests "family values" and has always sought a government takeover of child-rearing.

Hillary fancies her own run for the presidency in 2004. A President Hillary Rodham Clinton would make Bill's treacherous and mendacious presidency look benign. She would never waste her time on the schmoozing and school yard sex which consumed her husband's time. She is a vengeful woman driven by a radical leftist ideology.

Hillary fancies her own run for the presidency in 2004. A President Hillary Rodham Clinton would make Bill's treacherous and mendacious presidency look benign.... She is a vengeful woman driven by a radical leftist ideology.

I WANT MY MONEY BACK!

“The Matrix”

Movie Review by
Bettina L. McCann

Recognizing that a generation reared by the television will find deep meaning in anything with absolutely no meaning, the Wachowski Brothers (Larry and Andy) sated the bleary brained with *The Matrix*. No kidding, I've actually heard people discussing The Matrix's plot as an allegory for the world we are living in now.

One Internet reviewer even claimed that there are parallels to the life of Jesus in the “story” line. Not to be outdone, every weirdo jumped on the bandwagon and by all accounts *The Matrix* is the most talked about movie of this decade, and if their gabbling is taken seriously, by this time next year *The Matrix* will be a new religion.

The Matrix is a computer generated world. Um, that's the whole plot.

But to fill in the rest of the hour and fifty-nine minutes the Wachowski Brothers afflicted the audience with a mishmash of special effects, earsplitting noise, Eastern religion(s), “diversity,” and mind crippling contradictions in continuity, all to prove that nothing is real. Well, almost nothing; the theft of my \$7.50 was real enough.

There were occasional digressions into what appeared to be a story line, but only if you weren't paying attention. You see, the real world was completely destroyed when computers programmed with artificial intelligence decided they could go it alone without the programmers; so the programmers nuked the planet.

Wait! There's more.

Because humans were so ungrateful to the computers, the computers decided humans would make a pretty good power

source. Vast forests of test tube babies grown on, er, big baby-growing-things, are harvested, plugged into the computer's power source, fed liquefied worn out humans, and kept entertained by the ultimate babysitter — *The Matrix*. Just one problem. They can't change the channel.

Think of the computer as the Big Jew and the humans as, you know, *goyim*. Why humans with no mind needed constant entertainment was not explained. Children, of course, can explain Pokémon.

And get this; the computers call themselves a race. Yes, they do! That of course is what made them evil, because the movie

audience, reared on a lifetime of (what our editorial tyrant calls) Talmudvision, knew there is no such thing as race and that anyone (in this case anything) who (what) claimed there was just had to be evil.

The way computers are used today supposedly makes things more convenient for man, as opposed to developing his virtues. But what good are they? Dependence upon them has only driven the human race into sloth by taking away the focus on their development of the virtues that are indispensable in making men the best they can be or ever can ever become. Consider: You go to buy something and if the computer is down, the employee has not the foggiest idea how to make change. Instead of the computer being a help, the technology has bred a computer-dependent generation of illiterate imbeciles. Imagine a future with no computers. Now ask yourself, what is master and who is slave.

Now These Are Men!

In contrast, I thoroughly enjoyed *The Thirteenth Warrior*, even if the “hero” was an Arab. This movie is closely based on the book *Eaters of The Dead*, the chronicle of a 10th century Arab, Ahmed Ibn Fahdlan, who traveled up into Viking lands and wrote of his experiences — the first such account of its kind. In the book (and movie) he goes along with the Vikings on their important mission to defend their racial kith and kindred because he is not one of them (the old women Viking oracle says there must be one that is not their own). In the book he is an observer who does help sometimes with a sword but is hardly ever confident about it.

However, Ahmed's role is overplayed in *The Thirteenth Warrior*. In the movie they take him out of context and develop him as the hero — one who advises and is called “little brother” instead of the more subservient observer (and very reluctant

participant). We owe Ahmed thanks for recording this chapter in our racial history, but the movie dulls the racial message with “diversity.” This is the typical Hollywood propaganda theme that White men (especially Aryans) can accomplish nothing by themselves without the help of intelligent Coloreds or clever Semites.

The Vikings (and a Celt warrior — Celts “went viking” long before Scandinavians thought of it; the Norsemen probably had him along as an advisor) of *The Thirteenth Warrior* did not have to put their confidence in computers for a solution or to “analyze” the terrible foe that nearly overwhelmed them, rather they dealt with the enemy by using what made them strong as men. The ability to reason and fight. Not having enough men to fight all the enemy, they figured out what small part of the enemy could be attacked to weaken the whole — then killed it.

No electricity, computers or bombs. Identify the enemy, then hack them to pieces. See?

Second to reason, they relied upon their courage, strength and martial skills, and motivated to protect and defend their race from the dreaded enemy; they exercised their fighting skills to obtain their goal. What is important about *The Thirteenth Warrior* is the message (despite attempts by the movie producers to subvert that message) of the virtue of racial identity and defense of the race against threats to it; that strong racial identity is more vital than machines created by man. We are doomed if we are slaves to machines, but we can overcome great odds and accomplish mighty deeds if we develop and use our virtue and courage.

Racial solidarity is like air to our survival. *The Matrix* only suffocates us with concepts that have been a blight on the West and then sugar coats them with a high-tech, comic book face. In the end, if we believe the garbage that is promoted in *The Matrix*, we are doomed to a miserable, primitive jungle with no White men.

On the other hand, *The 13th Warrior* uses no computer or fantastic super effects and the heroes only rely on their brains, courage, spirit and their racial identity to overcome a vicious enemy.

No electricity, computers or bombs. Identify the enemy, then hack them to pieces. See?

FEILEADH MOHR

Fashion Review

by

SFC Steven M. Barry, USA (Ret.)

When I am home I wear a kilt. (In reality a feileadh mohr, or "large garment;" like in *Braveheart*, only whoever the technical advisor was should be taken out and shot because the wearing of the "kilts" in that movie is bogus. All a "kilt" really is is a blanket about 56" wide and anywhere from 5 to 9 yards long — mine are 7 yards. Plaid is just a variation of plait, which is Gaelic for the method of folding and wearing the feileadh, not the pattern. As a noun, plait refers to the blanket before it is folded. "Kilting" in Gaelic means folding a length of fabric into a garment, and is synonymous with plaited. So it is equally correct to say "kilt a plait," or "plaid a kilt." What are referred to today as kilts — feileadh beag, or "small garment" — are a relatively modern invention. There, don't say I never taught you anything.) It's a Celt thing. Friends, acquaintances and neighbors are used to it. If I happen to need to run errands late in the day, instead of unbelting the feileadh, I just kick around town in it.

The reaction from normal White people is, "Hey, nice kilt, where did you get it?" The only objections seem to come exclusively from Negroes. Apparently, our transplanted Africans believe one has to have a bagpipe glued to one's face before it is authorized to wear a feileadh. Really, their veneer of civilization is translucent.

I stopped at the Class VI one day to pick up a bottle of holy water. The clerk was a Negress. (Yes, here it comes.) She rang up my purchase, then asked, "Yo, whab yuh be wehb'en

a dwess?" Courteously, I responded, "Why do niggers wear their pants down around their ass and leave their shoelaces untied?" It's one thing to be waited upon by Negroes. It's another thing entirely to be sassed by them.

It's one thing to be waited upon by Negroes. It's another thing entirely to be sassed by them.

If you think I was being unreasonable, consider that the Souther Pharisee Law Center's screed, Intelligence Report, recently had a Jew interviewing another Jew, who proclaimed that his heart leaps with joy when he sees young White men dressing and behaving like niggers. It's all part of "teaching tolerance," you see. Of course, "tolerance" is only intended for Whites. Jews frown on their own young men behaving like niggers.

Fayetteville, North Carolina, has a huge infestation of faggots. I was leaving the Post Office one day when a White man said, "I like your kilt, but what if a gay hits on you?"

"It will be spectacular," I told him. "CNN will be breathless for a week redefining "hate crime." I don't know if he was a faggot, but I think he believed me.

AN ACCIDENTAL TRUTH

“They Live”

Movie Review by
Elena Haskins

Copyright © 2000 by Elena Haskins

Through some odd permutation of the mathematical rule that the product of multiplying two negative numbers is a positive number, a “B” grade science fiction movie written and produced by the excruciatingly politically correct producers yielded some apt and powerful visual imagery for those of us who have awakened to our Talmudic status as “cattle” for the vampire Jews.

“They Live” was released as a feature film circa 1988. It is available on video and probably can be found in the Science Fiction section of your local video rental outlet. The “Corel All Movie Guide” (on CD) describes the story thus: “A drifter discovers a alien plot to take over the world. Aliens are masquerading under the guise of Reaganism, capitalism, and yuppiedom.”

Reaganism? Exactly which part was Reagan’s and which part was the work of Jewish “advisors” of the banking cartel fraudulently entitled the Federal Reserve? Capitalism? Does that refer to small business or the so-called global economy where sovereign nations are disposed of? Yuppies? Okay. No one likes yuppies except tax collectors.

Here is the Plot

A White construction worker arrives in an unidentified American city to seek work because construction halted along with the failure of many banks in Boulder. The White construction worker, who is afflicted with the unfortunate character name of John Nada (nada means nothing in Spanish), is played by professional wrestler Rowdy Roddy Piper, a muscular

blonde man of pleasing proportions. He is warned off from sleeping on a construction site by the White foreman, whereupon a compassionate Black man tells Nada where the local hot showers and free food homeless encampment is.

The ubiquitous TV is on in the homeless encampment. Hackers are interrupting the broadcast signal with snowy messages such as “Our impulses are being redirected...”

They are safe as long as they are not discovered... We are their cattle. We’re being bred for slavery...” Of course, interrupting the nonstop entertainment causes headaches; “My head hurts, daddy! Mine too, darlin’.”

The encampment is raided by SWAT teams of cruel and vicious “White” men who also destroy the church across the street. Nada had been nosing about the church previous to the raid and discovered a lab and boxes of sunglasses. He returns to the raided church to discover the cause of the raid.

After finding a pair of the sunglasses, Nada puts them on, and is amazed to view the subliminal messages on all signs and publications around him. With the glasses, the textual facades fall away to reveal “Watch TV”, “Sleep”, “Obey”, “Consume”, “Do Not Question Authority”, “No Independent Thought”, etc. On the dollar bill is written, “This is Your God.”

When he looks at the people on the street, he sees that there are hideously ugly aliens intermixed with the White folks. The aliens resemble

skeletons with what appear to be disease blotches. They are the embodiment of the “scabrous hypocrites” that Mr. James Floyd from Alabama refers to in his missives.

The human population cannot accurately see the aliens because of an omnipresent mesmerizing signal broadcast throughout the world. Poor humans. Dazed by the alien broadcasts and absorbing subliminal commands, they are much like, well, what The Resister refers to as “the people.”

Our White hero has a very healthy reaction to being confronted with alien invaders. He starts killing them. Curiously, the aliens object and start hunting him down.

According to the rules of politically correct films, all White men must have Black buddies, therefore Nada asks the compassionate Black man to put on the mysterious sunglasses so he too may understand what danger the human race is in. So the Black man hits him. The street fight that follows is at least 7

Our White hero has a very healthy reaction to being confronted with alien invaders. He starts killing them.

minutes in duration (though it seems longer), with blows and body slams that would severely injure most mortals. Nada finally beats the Black man into submission and forces the sunglasses on him.

For those of us who have tried to make other people understand the connect-the-dots pattern to their servitude to the people who call themselves “our” government, this fight scene is the physical analogy of the intellectual fights we must engage in. “No, no, no, I won’t look!” is a common reaction of “the people.”

Revelation follows, and the White man and his mandatory Black buddy join up with the human rebels who are working to destroy the source of the mesmerizing alien broadcast signal. After the mandatory betrayal and subsequent gunfight with alien SWAT teams, Nada and his Black buddy find themselves in the secret underground facility of the aliens where a banquet is being held.

The aliens are congratulating their human species-traitor partners on the fantastic gains being made in “developing” the earth. The alien master of

ceremonies gabble will sound familiar to anyone who listens to the "free trade" traitors. "The gains have been substantial (applause)... You, the human power elite (applause)... The per capita income of each of you has risen an average of 39%... (applause)."

In the end, Nada battles his way to the alien's transmitter. He destroys it (but gets shot and dies in the process), thereby enabling humans to see the aliens amongst them. Curiously, "the people" do not begin killing the aliens.

Haifa, CA

After watching this movie, I wondered if the director and writer were sending coded messages of their own. Could it be that apparent "Gentiles" employed in the Jew's toxic waste pits of Hollywood and the San Francisco Bay Area actually understood how our economy and culture is controlled and manipulated by members of the alien culture of Judaism? Alas, no.

The director of the movie, John Carpenter, is cited in an interview about "They Live" (attributed to Empire Magazine, November 1996). "I wanted to return to low budget-movies that would turn a profit for the studio 'cos it (sic) cost s*** to make. I wanted to say something about a lot of the things what were going wrong in the country at the time. There was this trend to unrestrained capitalism, it was absolute total stupidity some if it. All the problems I thought had been solved were back: censorship, racism. But I didn't want to preach. [!] So I took a short story and adapted it. And I also wanted to make the longest fight scene in film history..."

The problems of censorship and racism? Censorship of what? I can turn on the TV and have access to 24 hour a day pornography any time I want to pay the fee to DishTV. It is only White pride speech that is prohibited. Racism? Does he refer to the racism against White "Gentiles"? Probably not. I conclude that John Carpenter is clueless.

Perhaps the writer of the story was sending coded messages of enlightenment.

The movie is based on the story, "Eight O'Clock in the Morning," written by Ray (Radell) Faraday Nelson and published in 1963. Besides writing science fiction stories, Nelson is attributed with the creation of the propeller beanie. Those who wore propeller beanies (known as propeller-heads) may have given some comic relief, but it was not a look that commanded respect. Which was precisely their purpose.

Therefore, I went searching for more information on author Ray Faraday Nelson. In a science fiction anthology, *Again, Dangerous Visions*, I was plunged into the woozy world of Jewish editor, Harlan Ellison, introducing a Nelson story. The Jew Ellison's defense of stories that "had some acceptability problems with certain libraries" included his disdain of "...scoutmasters and outraged mommies and common garden-variety guardians of public morality," his approval that "young people are getting it on sexually much earlier," and his "trouble with bluenoses" begins when "Citizens for Decent Everything get their white sheets on..."

I finally made it to the opening line of Nelson's story, "Time Travel for Pedestrians":

"Masturbation fantasy is the last frontier. When we travel to other planets we won't find much that we can't see or guess at from here, but there are things so strange we can hardly get the fingers of our minds around them that are closer to us than our own skin. Martin Esslin said it, in *The Theatre of the Absurd*: 'In a world that has become absurd, transcribing reality with meticulous care is enough to create the impression of extravagant irrationality...'"

Ahhh, not again! What is hyped as a politically correct Journey of Discovery is actually a slosh through the sexual cesspool of, "Don't fight back, just concentrate on what you CAN do as a slave; have sex, don't resist, have sex, obey your masters, have sex..." As is so common with the

politically correct, enmeshed in its schizophrenia is a glimmer of truth. White racialists who communicate reality are often declared insane. Oh, well. So much for the author Ray Faraday Nelson.

I truly believe that neither director Jack Carpenter, nor story author Ray Faraday Nelson, actually understand the larger pattern of the "social injustice" portrayed in *They Live*. A movie was accidentally produced that

has visual metaphors for the perpetration of genocide against White "Gentiles."

I can use that movie to easily show people the grim reality I perceive. See here? It's like scenes from this movie: "The aliens are among us. They mimic us and look like us, but they control the lives of White "Gentiles" with the assistance of

the White "Gentile" race traitors. And federal agents help guard the aliens, their loot, and their mesmerizing transmitters."

There. That was easy.

[Used by Permission. Editorial changes by Steven M. Barry.]

Elena's website is: www.wakeupordie.com

In the end, Nada battles his way to the alien's transmitter. He destroys it... thereby enabling humans to see the aliens amongst them. Curiously, "the people" do not begin killing the aliens.

Has America Become Too Politically Correct? It's Worse Than You Think!

The long anticipated German-content, English-language historical trilogy, "Lebensraum!", is here - a three-volume, quality paperback historical novel tracing the lives of two German families who fought each other in two vicious wars - both victims of political indoctrination. In this sensational and gripping story, based on personal experience and extensive historical research, the reader experiences Czarist and Soviet Russia, World War I, the Depression, and the dramatic Stalin-Hitler times that ended in the tragic trek of 1944-45 as German farmers left their heritage in Russia - ironically deserted by America, protected by the Wehrmacht.

Says author Dr. Ingrid Rimland, a California-based, award-winning ethnic novelist and author of a previous ethnic novel, "The Wanderers":

Ingrid Rimland
presents a 3-part ethnic novel
spanning 200 years and 7 generations

Lebensraum!

An English-Language Trilogy

Book I: "A Passion for Land and Peace"
Germans pioneer in Russia and America
512 pp, \$ 25

Book II: "The Theft of Land and Peace"
Germans lose their heritage in
Russia and America
464 pp, \$25

Book III: "The Dream of Land and Peace"
World War II, as seen through the eyes of
Germans struggling on two continents,
against their will caught in a fratricidal war
576 pp, \$25

"An estimated 60 million Germans and German-descendants live in America. These people's social, cultural, industrial and financial contributions to this country have been phenomenal! More than any other ethnic group, hard-working German immigrants have helped to lay the foundation for the incredibly dynamic power house that America eventually became.

"Yet today, this ethnic group lives quietly, eyes to the ground, its loyalties questioned, intimidated and maligned, in permanent defensive retreat. Where is their ethnic pride? What happened to their folkish spirit? Why are they forced into spiritual submission? Their sense of history is like an unkempt garden.

"I know that readers will accept a non-traditional version of World War II if it is sensitively treated and made acceptable artistically. We Germans and German-Americans have a history that is a proud, accomplished history depicting kind, productive, honest people. Why should our children be ashamed? There is no need to be ashamed. The younger generations have been taught to see the past through other people's hostile eyes. We need to say: 'My parents were German. My grandparents were German. . . ' and feel that sense of pride again. The groveling must stop!

"That is what 'Lebensraum!' is going to accomplish!"

News Flash: Hundreds of review- and prepublication copies of this ethnic trilogy, published March 31, 1998, were seized at the border by Canada Customs, a branch of Revenue Canada, only two weeks later. The author was never notified of this confiscation, nor was her publisher. This theft of intellectual property, belonging to an American citizen, will be challenged legally with the assistance of the California-based Institute for Historical Review and the Canadian Association for Free Expression. Order your copies today!

Ingrid Rimland, Ed.D.

6965 El Camino Real, # 105-588, La Costa, CA 92009-4195

Fax: 760-929-2268

These so-called governments are in reality only great bands of robbers and murderers, organized, disciplined, and constantly on the alert.

Lysander Spooner, 1869

A right, to be truly so, must be right in itself; yet many things have obtained the name of rights, which are originally founded in wrong.

Thomas Paine, 1780



The RESISTANCE[®]

The Political Warfare Journal of the Special Forces Underground

**UNDECEIVED
UNRECONSTRUCTED
UNREPENTANT**

THE DEBATE IS OVER!

The United States military is rapidly becoming a threat to our nation. The Department of Defense is run by Leftists who think the military is a vehicle for "social change." Its generals and admirals are political stooges. Officers are increasingly being promoted on the basis of how well they parrot the Party line. Enlisted soldiers have become little more than mercenaries whose loyalties do not extend beyond their paycheck. Missions are now largely geared toward occupation duties and population control. And less than 25% of military personnel think the primary purpose of the military is to defend the nation. But that is not the worst of it.

The U.S. military is now over 30% Negro, 7% Mexican, and 15% female. And the Department of Defense wants those numbers, especially for Mexicans, increased! Feminist freaks are allowed to run roughshod over traditional martial institutions created by men.

Cultural Marxists run an expanding Equal Opportunity political commissariat whose sole function is to brainwash and control the thoughts,

words and actions of White males. In other words, the military that White men created, and in which those barbarians and women inflicted upon it by our egalitarian Destroyers — those who could have neither conceived of nor have created it themselves — now demand “equality of opportunity,” and eventually control.

Four times per year, The Resister attacks the destruction of our military from within and the ideologies that are destroying both it and our nation. The Resister has been branded by our nation’s Destroyers as “racist.” Our response is, “What is your point?” It has been branded as “white supremacist.” Our response is, “What, historically, is the alternative?” It’s been branded as “anti-Semitic.” Our response is, “Yes, we are anti-Communist.”

The Resister combines caustic anti-Communist political commentary with strict constitutional construction and penetrating analysis of those military affairs which are crippling America’s national defense and endangering our national sovereignty.

The Resister is published by retired and active duty officers and noncommissioned officers who know what their oath obligates them to do, and who also know that America’s true enemies have always been domestic.

Undeceived, Unreconstructed, Unrepentant — The Resister serves out almost 400 pages per year of the “red meat” that sends “conservatives” scurrying to hide behind Establishment skirts, and “liberals” to gaze upon lamp posts with very real apprehension.

SUBSCRIPTION

Sample Copy \$15.00

TR54

Subscription \$50.00

Name: _____

Address: _____

City: _____ State: _____ Zip: _____

The RESISTER

PO Box 35046

Fayetteville, NC 28303

Cash, Money Order, or Check. Please allow 5 weeks for your subscription to begin.



Post Office Box 35046
Fayetteville, NC 28303

“The instability of our laws is really an immense evil.”
Thomas Jefferson

V4

Current Issue \$15.00

Four Issues \$50.00(One year)

New Renewal START WITH CURRENT NEXT ISSUE

TERMS: Cash, money order, or check. (Please leave “PAY TO THE ORDER OF” *blank.*) Please allow 5 weeks for your distribution to begin.

NAME _____

ADDRESS _____

CITY _____ STATE _____ ZIP _____



Post Office Box 35046
Fayetteville, NC 28303

“The instability of our laws is really an immense evil.”
Thomas Jefferson

V4

Current Issue \$15.00

Four Issues \$50.00(One year)

New Renewal START WITH CURRENT NEXT ISSUE

TERMS: Cash, money order, or check. (Please leave “PAY TO THE ORDER OF” *blank.*) Please allow 5 weeks for your distribution to begin.

NAME _____

ADDRESS _____

CITY _____ STATE _____ ZIP _____



Post Office Box 35046
Fayetteville, NC 28303

“The instability of our laws is really an immense evil.”
Thomas Jefferson

V4

Current Issue \$15.00

Four Issues \$50.00(One year)

New Renewal START WITH CURRENT NEXT ISSUE

TERMS: Cash, money order, or check. (Please leave “PAY TO THE ORDER OF” *blank.*) Please allow 5 weeks for your distribution to begin.

NAME _____

ADDRESS _____

CITY _____ STATE _____ ZIP _____



Post Office Box 35046
Fayetteville, NC 28303

“The instability of our laws is really an immense evil.”
Thomas Jefferson

V4

Current Issue \$15.00

Four Issues \$50.00(One year)

New Renewal START WITH CURRENT NEXT ISSUE

TERMS: Cash, money order, or check. (Please leave “PAY TO THE ORDER OF” *blank.*) Please allow 5 weeks for your distribution to begin.

NAME _____

ADDRESS _____

CITY _____ STATE _____ ZIP _____

DEFY THE BOLSHEVIKS!
Give One to a Friend!